FAMILY
HISTORY
SCOTT

C17

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY
603 S. Jackson St.
Auburn, IN 46706

ERRATA AND ADDENDA

Page 4, paragraph 2, line 8 - "Unmistakable ", not "unmistable".

Page 79, line 6 - "Nellie Lynde"

Page 105 - "LULU" (not "Lula")

Page 109 - 8221 DWIGHT HAROLD WISE m Greta Anna Balcom, daughter of Thomas C and Lottie Spearman Balcom, 16 Nov 1936, Auburn, Indiana. Greta A Balcom was born 23 June 1914, Knox County, Ohio.
822211 Ruth Ann Wise b 21 Dec 1940
822212 Carle Thomas Wise b 30 Aug 1945

Page 109 - 822321 Donald Paul Fegancher (not Hardesty)
822322 George Andrew Fegancher (not Hardesty)

Page 114 - 85522 FREDA KILMER (not KRAMER)

Page 115 - 8222111 Robert Harold Skillman b 16 Apr 1960
8222112 Valerie Leigh Skillman b 28 Feb 1964

Page 116 - 8222121 Jennifer Jo Wise b 9 Apr 1970
8222122 Christopher Carle Wise b 28 Aug 1972 d 28 Aug 1972
8222123 Molly Michelle Wise b 29 Dec 1974

Page 116 - 822321, 822322, 8223211, 8223221, 8223222, 8223223, and 8223224 - surnames should read FEGANCHER, not Hardesty.

THE MOORE-SCOTT FAMILY

THE MOORE SCOTT FAMILY

PATRICK RUSSELL, Editor

FLORA SCOTT and JOSEPHINE HOGUE RUSSELL, Consultants

COLUMBUS, OHIO

1977

THE MOORE SCOTT FAMILY

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Acknowledgements----------i
How to use the lineage number system-------ii
Introduction----------1
The Emigrant Parents: Henry and
Sarah Scott----------5
Moore Scott and Rachael Popham----------6
Eight Generations of Descendants----------16
Notes and Sources----------118
Unidentified Photographs----------125
Index----------127

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The compilation and publication of The Moore Scott Family has been made possible in part through two grants: the first from William J Scott II and Margery Scott Marshall in memory of their father Dr William J Merle Scott of Rochester, New York; the second from Flora Lucee Scott of Cleveland, Ohio, who also contributed an extensive collection of genealogical notes and photographs assembled by her father, Dr Nathan Stone Scott, over a period beginning about the year 1880 and ending at the time of his last illness in 1940.

Special acknowledgement is also extended to Josephine Hogue Russell of Mansfield, Ohio for anecdotal material and photographs relevant to the earlier Scotts and descendants of Sarah Scott McKinney; to Dwight and Greta Wise of Mt Vernon, Ohio, for the use of photographs collected and preserved by Ethel Hardesty Wise; to Alvin Bowman, Gladys McCluer Aumack and Gerald Quackenbush for early McKinney family photographs; and (posthumously) to Dr Baldwin Bane Scott, Franklin B Scott, Cora Quackenbush McCluer, Mary Klinefelter Sterrett, Hugh Hogue and Sarah Hogue Hardesty, who were Dr Scott's original informants and primary sources in the preparation of the notes upon which this genealogy has been based.

P. R.

HOW TO USE THE NUMBERING SYSTEM:

There are two types of entries in this genealogy: offspring entries and biographical entries. The name of each known blood descendant of Moore Scott appears first in an offspring entry. Here the individual is merely listed as someone's child.

Offspring who have grown to adulthood and who have produced children of their own appear a second time--in a biographical entry. The biographical entry carries the individual's name as its heading, and may include such data as vital dates, occupational history, anecdotes and list of offspring.

In general, names of individuals who are without issue appear only once; names of individuals with children appear twice.

Biographical entries are arranged in numerical order from 1 to 82211112. The numbers are lineage numbers. Each and every descendant has been assigned such a number. The numbers have been assigned systematically, beginning with the children of Moore Scott himself. His oldest child is numbered 1, the second oldest is numbered 2, the third oldest is 3, etc.

Moore Scott's grandchildren carry two-digit numbers; his great-grandchildren carry three-digit numbers*--etc--all assigned according to the same system: by tacking the child's sibling position digit onto the parent's lineage number. EXAMPLE: The lineage number for the third child of Wm J Scott (number 11) is 113. EXAMPLE 2: 82523 refers to Janet Russell, who is the third child of the second child of the fifth child of the second child of the eighth child of Moore Scott.

To determine the parent of any numbered individual, simply strike off the final digit of the individual's lineage number; the remaining digits constitute the parent's lineage number.

EXAMPLE: The parent of number 8314 (Gladys McCluer) is determined by striking off the final digit, 4. That leaves 831, which is the lineage number for Cora Quackenbush. Cora Quackenbush was Gladys McCluer's mother.

The grandparent's lineage number is determined in similar fashion--but it is necessary to strike off the final two digits instead of just one. EXAMPLE: The grandparent of number 11122 (Margery Scott) is number 111 (Nathan Scott). To determine great grandparents strike off three digits; two determine the lineage number for an individual's great-great grandparents, strike off the final four digits, etc.

*The exception is that because Martin N Scott (number 7) had more than ten children, it was necessary to number the tenth through eighteenth thus: 7-10, 7-11, 7-12, 7-13, 7-14....7-18. Lineage numbers for subsequent generations in this line might then include, for example, 7-15-4, indicating the fourth child of the fifteenth child of the seventh child of Moore Scott. (The number set off by dashes is treated as one segment of the lineage number, not two, since it refers to one individual.)

- 1 John Wm Scott — m Nancy R McKinney
  - 11 Wm J Scott, MD
  - 12 Thomas Edwin Scott
  - 13 Robert Warren Scott
  - 14 Mary Margaret Scott (unm)
  - 15 Sarah J Scott (Adams) (Paige)
- 2 Henry Scott — m Elizabeth Popham
  - 21 Hiram Scott
  - 22 Alfred Scott
  - 23 Jane Scott (Sharp)
  - 24 Rachel Scott (Draggoo)
  - 25 Caroline Scott (Hull)
  - 26 John Scott
  - 27 Keziah Scott (McKinney)
  - 28 Americus Scott
- 3 Nancy Scott — unm
- 4 Job Scott — m F Fanny Smith
  - 41 Sarah Jerusha Scott (unm)
  - 42 Daniel Moore Scott (unm)
  - 43 Rachel Elizabeth Scott (Brophy)
- MOORE SCOTT m RACHAEL EVINS POPHAM
- 5 Elizabeth Scott — unm
- 6 Thomas Scott — unm
- 7 Martin Nalle Scott — m 1 Kitty Newland 2 Elizabeth Martin
  - 71 Henry Scott (d inf)
  - 72 Geo H Scott (d inf)
  - 73 Sarah C Scott (McGugin) (Burk)
  - 74 Elizabeth A Scott (Brown)
  - 75 John Moore Scott
  - 76 Elizabeth Ellen Scott (Cavins)
  - 77 Landon Scott (unm)
  - 78 Lyman Scott
  - 79 Margaret J Scott (Stuck)
  - 7-10 Wilson Scott (d inf)
  - 7-11 Mary Scott (Russell)
  - 7-12 Charles W Scott (unm)
  - 7-13 Luella U. Scott (d inf)
  - 7-14 Della P. Scott (unm)
  - 7-15 Alvira G Scott (Johnson)
  - 7-16 Emma B Scott (d child)
  - 7-17 Agnes Scott (unm)
  - 7-18 Alice B Scott (Schuler)
- 8 Sarah Catherine Scott — m Aaron R McKinney
  - 81 Rachel C ('Kit') McKinney (Hadley) (Paige)
  - 82 Mary C McKinney (Hogue)
  - 83 Frances Adaline McKinney (Quackenbush)
  - 84 James H McKinney
  - 85 Eliza A McKinney (Klinefelter)
  - 86 John W McKinney

INTRODUCTION

Readers may be surprised to learn that the Moore Scott family history project has a venerable history of its own. On 5 August 1897 57 descendants of Moore Scott gathered at the farm of "Aunt Kit" Paige near Mount Vernon, Ohio for the first Scott reunion (1). Among those present were Moore Scott's grandchildren, many of whom had known the old patriarch and remembered him; several had lived with Moore Scott on the Coshocton Road homeplace where he died. Thomas E Scott, the last of those who could recall the great exodus from Slate Mills, Virginia which brought the family to Ohio in the fall of 1827, had died the previous May, but all present knew the story well. It was proposed at the reunion that Dr Bane Scott and Mary Stone Scott should undertake to write a history of the family, and thus the Scott family genealogy project was born. Over subsequent years letters on the subject passed between Bane and Nathan Scott; fragmentary notes were assembled and Bane entered marginal notations in his Knox County Atlas, delineating the locations of old graves, homesites and businesses. Bane's health failed, however, and the project was put aside until 1916 when, summoned to the old doctor's death bed, Nathan Scott inquired as to the status of the manuscript. The younger Scott returned to Cleveland and Bane--in a voice barely audible--dictated several pages to his wife and then drifted into a delirium, never to regain consciousness. After the funeral, Bane's widow tucked the sheets into a thank-you letter addressed to "Cousin Nate", and thus the project was inherited by Dr Nathan Stone Scott of Cleveland. It is this "Doctor Scott" whom older members of the family will remember as the force behind the Scott family reunions of the 1920s and 30s. Dr Scott's first activity regarding the systematic collection of genealogical material coincided with the beginning of the Great Depression. Beginning about the year 1929 he began to visit the Knox County relatives--Hugh Hogue and Ed Scott among them--to glean from these older folks what information he could regarding the earliest Scotts, Pophams and McKinneys and to obtain the addresses of other family members who might provide data. About the year 1930 individualised questionaires were mailed out to over 150 descendants, inquiring about birth, marriage and death dates, places of residence, occupation, military records and other personal recollections. The oldest members of the family--notably Hugh Hogue, "Aunt Sade" Hardesty and Cora Quackenbush McCluer--contributed anecdotal data, and it is to Dr Scott's credit that he faithfully recorded every word, thus preserving for the family a wealth of invaluable personality and character data commonly omitted by amateur genealogists.

Dr Scott also became acquainted with Franklin B Scott of Wyandot, Ohio, a veteran of the Spanish American War and fortuitously obsessed with the military history of Moore Scott and his descendants. Frank too had assembled a family history--though he was a bit free with facts, estimating dates

which were lacking in the records (such as the erroneous 1858 death date for John W Scott) and even adding a name here and there where it suited him. Frank was responsible for the placement of memorial stones for Moore and John Scott in his "Scott Family Patriotic Military Exhibit" on the Scott family plot at Brush Ridge Cemetery in Marion County, thus incidentally initiating the myth that Moore and John were buried there.

Dr Nathan Scott subsequently conducted an excavation at the true grave of Moore Scott at the Shrimplin Cemetery (Knox County, Ohio) in August of 1931, at which time the bones were measured and reinterred at the same place, with the exception of the lower jaw, several vertebrae and a few metatarsal segments which were placed in the Scott family reliquary. The reliquary and its contents were displayed at the family reunions, first at Mount Vernon's Riverside Park and later at Brush Ridge. The reunions were a great success, and always included remarks and reminiscences by older family members as well as an address by Dr Scott. A picture gallery of old photographs contributed by various members of the family was also a feature, as was the Scott Family Chart, a family tree mounted on a window blind and prominently displayed for all to examine. The doctor visited relatives all over Ohio and Michigan to collect additional data, and made visits to the courthouse at Culpeper, Virginia. Orders were taken for the history, drafts of a manuscript were prepared and in 1932 proofs for a title page, "The Descendants of Moore Scott", were actually printed by a Cleveland firm. Effects of the Great Depression--and illness--intervened, however, and once again the project was laid aside.

Dr Scott died in 1940 and with him, so it seemed, the Scott genealogy project. Older members of the family passed away, the younger members scattered, and the reunions were discontinued. By 1972 there were only a few in the family who had any clear recollection of Dr Scott and the family history he had brought so near to publication. Relatives were at a loss as to the whereabouts of the manuscript and were pessimistic regarding the likelihood of its survival and preservation. There were vague references to Dr Scott's two daughters, believed to live in Cleveland. If still living, they would be in their eighties; if not, the trail would be left forever cold.

As it turned out, two of Dr Scott's children--Flora and Merle--were living when I first attempted to make contact. In my initial letter to Flora (September, 1972) I cautiously inquired after the manuscript. The reply was swift: "I have my father's Scott genealogical material and have been wanting to get it into print..."

A few weeks later I made my first visit and Flora led me up the stairs and pointed first to an old cedar chest and then to a dome-lidded trunk beside it. "There" she said. "There is my father's work. I've had it in safekeeping for just such a time as this. Now you're here, so let's get started and see what's inside".

The treasures were examined piece by piece: lace shawls and linen towels; pantalettes and handkerchieves; drawings by Nathan Scott dating back to the 1870s and a belt buckle worn by William J Scott in the Civil War; there were piles and piles of photographs--remarkable in that most were identified; and tucked neatly into a box in a bottom corner we found The Manuscript.

The Moore Scott Family draws extensively from Dr Scott's valuable work, which in turn was based upon vital statistic and anecdotal contributions from the family. We have also included a considerable body of new data regarding Moore Scott and his descendants which has come to light since Dr Scott's death. Josephine Hogue Russell, who grew up on the Moore Scott homestead east of Mount Vernon, was able to provide a wealth of oral history and tradition regarding the family, quoting extensively from the genealogical and human interest anecdotes with which she had been entertained by her father, aunt and uncle when young. Flora Scott added important personal recollections of Dr William Johnston Scott, Nathan Stone Scott and others of her family. And an attempt has been made to update the genealogy to include as much recent data as could be obtained from family members accessible to us. Dates and other basic data are quoted from (a) public documents and/or (b) information provided by the family.

It is our purpose in publishing The Moore Scott Family to preserve as much of the facts and traditions as could be obtained. Our emphasis is decidedly on the earliest, most distant, long-dead generations. A better profile of Moore Scott, his children and grandchildren will not, I think, be assembled. The sources for the most interesting data are long since dead and have themselves become part of our distant ancestry.

Genealogies are "complete" only for extinct families; ours is a thriving clan and today the descendants of Moore Scott likely number in the thousands. A great many lines have become lost to us, however, and I myself have occasional contact with only a handful. It is now up to each branch of the family to maintain its own records. In the present work, we are more fortunate than most in that we have considerably more than mere dates and names; we have stories, and therefore we have character portraits. None of this valuable anecdotal material would be available today if someone had not taken the time to write it down. This is our message to every reader: think back on the generations which preceded you--beginning with your own parents and grandparents and, if possible, great-grandparents; gather all the data and stories you can and then write it down. Otherwise, the information will be lost and forgotten.

In a very real sense, this book is a gift from generations long gone, from lost uncles and dead great-aunts, from Aunt Kit Paige and Hugh Hogue and others with strange-sounding names like Wilda and Condy and Dellafloretta Paretta Clementine; from all the Adamses and Hardestys and Quackenbushes and Clementses who used to gather summer evenings in Aunt Kit's yard, kitchen chairs in a circle, to eat lighter-than-air rice pudding (delicately flavored with rose-water, no less) and tell again the story of Old Moore Scott's encounter with George Washington, of Jobie Scott's slave women and Nancy McKinney's razor-sharp temper. Theirs was a way of life very different from our own. As Louis Bromfield wrote,

> You will never know what it was like first hand, and you will never know the country from which they came, because even if you went to visit it you would fail to find it. You might discover a stream or hill which you would recognize from hearsay or legend, but that is all. The rest has vanished...In their time

the Eighteenth Century was just around the corner. For you it has become as remote as the Tenth Century.

--The Farm, 1933

For me, interest in the family history dates back to my childhood in the late 1940s and early 1950s. In a very real sense, we Russell children grew up steeped in Scott and Hogue and McKinney history. Our grandfather Hogue--an octogenarian--lived with us in later years; as Dr Scott would gratefully testify, our grandfather was the definitive authority on family matters, and he charmed us all with his stories and colorful speech. Then too there was the family farm, the original Moore Scott homeplace, which my mother acquired about the year 1950; the farmhouse at that time was still filled with interesting and historically significant objects, with handmade furniture and photographs and old papers, all of which my mother would patiently explain, dropping all the while those tantalizing names like "Culpeper" and "Uncle Job" or "Cousin Ward" and "Grandpap McKinney". By then, Mother had abandoned the farm as a residence, but maintained it as a summer house and outlet for our young energies. Sometimes, late afternoons, we would drive the back roads of Knox County, searching out the home of some aged Scott or Hogue relative. Many of these old folks I was to see only once, but each made a profound impression. Some, of course, were close relatives, and we visited them often. In particular, I remember Ethel Hardesty Wise; she was, I think, my mother's favorite cousin, and we all adored her; she was tiny and whitehaired and vivacious, and lived surrounded by ancient family furniture and memorabilia. Mostly her talk was "gossip and ailments", but inevitably the conversation turned to recollections of the past, of how long, long ago the Scotts and McKinneys and Hogues and Brickers had come to Knox County as pioneers. "Pioneers". The magic and associations that word kindled in our young minds! We listened entranced.

Later, my urban-born father--who was not a Scott but was nonetheless fascinated by the in-laws' folklore--took me to Wyandot County to search out the family relics collected years earlier by Franklin B Scott. We were both disappointed to learn that all these treasures had been sold, but I did get to meet some of the older generation of Scotts at Wyandot--including an ancient, wiry little old man who looked remarkably like my grandfather Hogue; he hobbled down from a vine-clad porch to greet my father carside, and--speaking in the unmistable Scott clip--introduced himself as "Pearl".

I think that we children did not appreciate at the time how much those experiences, those names and faces and stories would eventually come to mean to us. Each of us has gone away from home--sometimes thousands of miles; I have wakened at midnight in exotic places like Mazatlan in Mexico or Castle Comfort in Dominica and thought of them--my grandfather, or Cousin Ethel, and the stories they told of our roots in Virginia and the Ohio country.

Now the stolid pioneer faces stare out at us from the faded nineteenth century photographs. And now their stories can be told once again.

Patrick Russell,
Editor

HENRY SCOTT

There are certain events that have remarkable longevity in the family's collective memory. In 1897 when Bane Scott began to probe for earliest traditions, he heard again and again bits and pieces of a tale nearly one and a half centuries old, of how in the year 1768 Henry Scott, yeoman of Cupar, Fife, in the south of Scotland, avoiding conscription into the army, sailed with his children and wife Sarah for America (2). One hundred and twenty-nine years later, in 1897, the story was still being passed from generation to generation. No written record contemporaneous with Henry Scott was known to exist, however, and by the time Bane heard the story there were several versions with varying sets of dates. Bane's most reliable and mutually consistent sources, Kit Paige and Kit Burke, had heard the story from their grandfather Moore Scott, who had made the crossing, and it was this version which Bane ultimately chose to set down.

Of earlier generations not a great deal is known. Family tradition has it that Moore Scott's grandfather had given a ninety-nine year lease on a piece of town property in Edinburgh or Glasgow for use as a market place. Several of the family--Bane Scott among them--had actually seen and read a notification--addressed to Moore Scott--regarding inheritance of the valuable property and expiration of the lease.

Henry and Sarah Scott settled near the village of Slate Mills, close to Grindstone Mountain in that portion of Culpeper County, Virginia which is now called Rappahannock. The elder Scott is supposed to have been a cooper by trade and was also engaged as a farmer. His will, witnessed 6 March 1812, mentions the following children:

i. Hannah Scott m ____Dobbs
ii. Esther Scott m _____Burk
iii. Abigail Scott m _____Holloway
iv. Mary (Polly) Scott m 7 Feb 1788 Elnathan Moore
v. MOORE SCOTT b ca 1748 or 1758 d 3 July 1848 m Rachael E Popham
vi. Jonathan Scott
vii. Phebe Scott m 10 Feb 1789 John O'Neal
viii. Jane (Jenny) Scott m 26 Dec 1799 Caleb Smith
ix. Jerusha Scott m 12 Jan 1792 Daniel Smith
x. Elizabeth Scott b ca 1753; still living in 1850. Unm.

The name Henry Scott first appears on the Culpeper County Personal Tax List for the year 1783; the table below indicates his assessments for 1783 and subsequent years:

YEAR	NO. WHITE MALES OVER 21	NUMBER HORSES	NUMBER CATTLE
1783	1	2	11
1784	1	3	10
1785	1	3	10
1786	2	4	10
1787	1	4	6
1812	1	6	-

The Henry Scott farm was purchased 19 December 1789 from William Gaines for L34/16s and consisted of

116 acres lying and being part of the Tract of Land William Gaines now lives on in Culpeper County Gourd Vine Fork and bounded as follows: Beginning at a chestnut and box oak in William Fairfax's line thence with his line North sixty E 147 poles to three pines in a stony hill, thence south 30 E 160 poles to a poplar red oak and hickory (poplar and hickory down, rotten) thence south 60 W 60 pole to one white and two pine, thence north 58 W 80 pole to some oak Saplins, thence south fifty West 60 pole to a spanish oak Box oak and pine on road side thence N 30 W 80 pole to the beginning with all the houses. (Culpeper County Deed Book P, p 398)

Henry Scott died sometime between 6 March and 21 September 1812, on which day his will was proven in the Culpeper County Court. The will bequeathed the whole of the estate to his widow, Sarah, and to the unmarried daughter, Elizabeth Scott "during their natural lives"; the remaining children were to share in the estate following the deaths of Sarah and Elizabeth, and Moore Scott was appointed administrator. The will further provided that "my son Moore Scott take the hole of the business with respect to managing the affairs, all my property in behalf of his mother and sister Elizabeth". Henry Scott signed the will with his mark, witnessed by A. Dulaney, Edmund Burke and Henry Smith.

Sarah Scott continued to live with her daughter Elizabeth and is believed to have died near Slate Mills about the year 1821 or 1822.

MOORE SCOTT

Moore Scott, the son of Henry and Sarah Scott, was born in the village of Cupar, Fife, Scotland about the middle of the eighteenth century (2). The exact date is a matter of controversy. Thomas Scott in his later years remembered 1748 as the year of his father's birth (3); extrapolations based on Franklin B Scott's memory of the inscription on Moore Scott's tombstone--for many years stored on the Hogue Farm but subsequently removed to Wyandot and destroyed--suggests 3 Jan 1758 as the precise date, though similar extrapolations from data recorded in 1900 by Bane Scott would indicate that Moore Scott was born in 1758 on the 23rd of March.

Moore Scott's participation in the American Revolution is a persistent and long-standing family tradition. One anecdote, recorded by Baldwin Bane Scott in 1900, has it that Moore Scott "volunteered before he was of military age and was a soldier for seven years, serving until the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown 19 October 1781" (4). "He /Moore Scott/ always maintained that the story of Cornwallis' personal surrender to General Washington was incorrect, that he had been present at the time and that Lord Cornwallis had sent his sword by messenger" (5). The name Moore Scott does not appear on extant service records. Franklin B Scott initiated a search of War Department records in 1925 and concluded--erroneously--that Moore Scott was one and the same with Matthew Scott, a private in the Virginia Continental Line who served from Lincoln County--now part of Kentucky. This mis-hypothesis led to an unfortunate invention on Frank Scott's part: the name "Matthew Moore Scott", based on a belief that

"Moore" might be Matthew's middle name. To be sure, the use of middle names "as-if-first" is a practice common in the family. Frank speculated that Moore--said to have been mistrustful of governments--may have adopted such a usage to make it more difficult for officials to trace his whereabouts.

Extensive research clearly indicates that Matthew Scott of Lincoln County was quite a different person, that his middle name began with 'T', not 'M', and that he came from a separate family.

Since Frank Scott first proposed the connection in 1925, however, the name "Matthew Moore Scott" has become indelibly connected with the family, most notably via its publication in the DAR Roster of Soldiers of the American Revolution Who Lived in Ohio. Two tombstones--all of post-1925 origin--also exist to perpetuate the confusion. The error has appeared in at least two newspaper articles and is carried on today in what must be volumes of innocently copied data in the files of genealogists and historians. The simple fact of the matter is that there never was a "Matthew Moore Scott".

Of Moore Scott, however, there is considerable documentary evidence. The earliest known document bearing the name Moore Scott concerns his marriage to Rachael Evins Popham, daughter of Job and Ann Popham. The Pophams were a large and influential family in the Slate Mills vicinity; Job for many years was Culpeper County Constable and was a man of considerable means (6). Job Popham died in 1782; Ann Popham (his widow) and several of their children lived on a farm adjoining that of Henry Scott. Moore Scott and Rachael Popham were married at Slate Mills 3 August 1786 in a ceremony performed by William Mason. The marriage is recorded at Culpeper.

The couple set up housekeeping in a dwelling separate from that of Henry Scott; the name "Moore Scott" first appears on the Culpeper County Tax Duplicate for the year 1787 at which time Scott was assessed for two horses and one cow. Subsequent tax assessments include

YEAR	NUMBER OF MALE WHITE PERSONS OVER 16	HORSES	CATTLE	TAX
1790-1803	1	1	--	
1804	2	2	--	
1805-1810	Records missing			
1811-1812	1	4	--	
1813-1814	2	4	--	
1815	2	3	8	1 clock, no case $1.12
1816-1820	3	3		$ .56
1821-1827	1	4		$ .36

On 18 Jan 1791 Moore Scott purchased from John and Ann Dillard for
L50 118 acres
...near the East of Grindstone Mountain, bounded beginning at a red oak and pine on a hillside near said Mt and the head of a small branch North 74 degrees East 95 poles to a hickory then South 6° E 106 poles to a small white oak thence South 23° E 62 poles to two

pines on a hillside near small branch thence S 74° W 136 poles to a dead pine on a small branch and thence to the beginning. (7)

The children of Moore and Rachael Popham Scott were
1 John William Scott b 1787 d 26 Oct 1831 m Nancy R McKinney
2 Henry Scott b 31 Mar 1792 d 8 Sept 1879 m Elizabeth Popham
3 Nancy (Ann) Scott b 1795 d ca 1868 unm
4 Job Scott b 1797 d 1879 m Frances Smith
5 Elizabeth Scott b 1798 d 1860 unm
6 Thomas Scott b 17 July 1799 d 8 Mar 1885 unm
7 Martin Nalle Scott b 17 June 1803 d 17 Sept 1870 m 1 Katherine Newland
2 Elizabeth A Martin
8 Sarah Catherine Scott b 28 May 1806 d 8 Oct 1868 m Aaron R McKinney

Rachael Popham Scott died between May 1806 and March 1822 and is presumed to have been buried in an unmarked grave near Grindstone Mountain at Slate Mills, Rappahannock County, Virginia.

Statistically it is interesting to note that the first of Moore Scott's children was born when he was about twenty-nine (or thirty-nine) years of age; the last, Sarah, was born when he was forty-eight (or fifty-eight). When the family made the move to Ohio, the patriarch was at least sixty-nine.

The reasons for the exodus are not entirely clear. It is established, however, that three families, related by marriage--the Scotts, Pophams and McKinneys--set out at about the same time from the same vicinity and arrived simultaneously at a common destination. For many years the exact year of the migration was a matter of contention. Documents now available indicate that the Scotts arrived in Knox County, Ohio in the spring of 1828, and that they had left Culpeper County the preceding November. There are four pieces of evidence upon which this conclusion is based:

1. It is in the autumn of 1827, on 3 Sept, that Moore Scott sold his 118-acre Culpeper County farm to John and Zephaniah Turner, for $400 (8).

2. The Culpeper County tax duplicate contains no assessment for Moore Scott subsequent to 1827 (105).

3. Martin N Scott's marriage to Katherine Newland was consecrated in Culpeper County 1 November 1827.

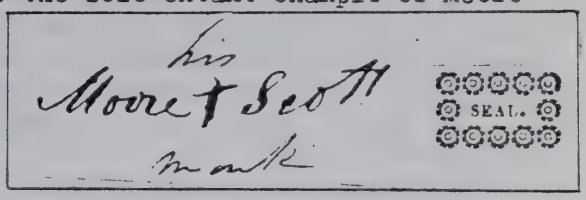
4. Moore Scott's granddaughter, Sarah Jerusha Scott, "was born en route to Ohio", 9 November 1827.

The migration, then, began during the first week of November, 1827. Included in the exodus were Moore Scott, John W Scott, Nancy R. M. Scott, William J Scott, Thomas E Scott, Robert W Scott, Mary M Scott, Job Scott, Fanny S Scott, Thomas Scott, Martin N Scott, Katherine N Scott, Elizabeth Scott, Nancy Scott, Sarah C McKinney, Aaron R McKinney, and Jane McKinney, mother of Nancy and Aaron, sixteen persons in all, together with several black slaves.

The family lived first on a farm owned by Moses Smith in Howard Township, Knox County, Ohio, one half mile southwest of the village of Kinderhook (now Howard)in the old Indian Fields region of the Kokosing Valley (9). The 1830 Howard Township Census shows John and Moore Scott as separate household heads; the John Scott household included nine white inhabitants and the Moore Scott household included eight--a total of seventeen persons. Henry Scott is supposed to have taken up residence in

Monroe Township on a farm later owned by the Wagner family (10).

Following the death of his son John in 1831, Moore Scott and others of the family posted bond in the amount of $300 pending administration of John Scott's estate. The bond document, dated 9 Nov 1831, is significant in that it bears the sole extant example of Moore Scott's mark, the simple cross-hatch with which he--as an illiterate person--customarily signed legal papers. The name "Moore Scott" is in the hand of Martin Scott, but the mark is Moore Scott's own. The complete document is reproduced elsewhere in this volume.



In the year 1834 Moore Scott paid 86.4¢ personal tax on two horses valued at $40 each and two cattle valued at $8 each. The following year he paid $1.75 tax on three horses and one cow valued altogether at $128.

Outbreaks of typhoid--in which at least three members of the family are known to have died--prompted the Scotts to abandon their lowland homes for land on higher ground. In 1836 the family moved to a 100-acre tract on the newly surveyed Coshocton Road four miles east of Mount Vernon. This farm, bisected by Canada Run, was deeded jointly to Thomas and Martin N Scott by Bishop McIlvaine of the Protestant Episcopal Theological Seminary in the Diocese of Southern Ohio on 15 June 1837 (11). While only Thomas and Martin Scott were listed as grantees on the deed, it appears that Moore Scott, John Scott's heirs, Job Scott, Nancy Scott, Elizabeth Scott and Aaron McKinney also had shares in the property. The farm was designated as Lot 33 of Military Land in Monroe Township, and was included in the plat drawn by Bishop Philander Chase in 1829 for "Cornish". Chase and other monied speculators had visions of Cornish as an elitist city in the wilderness. Their plat included grand avenues, squares and markets. This grandiose dream was rooted in the bourgeoning financial troubles of Chase's infant Kenyon College, three miles to the south. Kenyon was to be the beneficiary of the land sale profits, and Chase's prospecti were widely circulated. The advertisements, printed in Gambier in 1829, offered a fine description of the farmland which the Scotts purchased eight years afterward:

> The tract is now covered with the natural forest, the timber of which consists of different species of oak, black and white walnut, hickory, red elm, white ash, black cherry &c--with an undergrowth of sassafrass, arrow wood, spice wood &c.
>
> On the high table ground around Church Square there is a few acres where the timber has been in great measure destroyed by a violent wind. The spot is now clothed with a growth of underwood and grape vines. The species of grape which grows on this and the neighboring hills is of a size something smaller than the common garden cherry but of a pleasant flavor. The quality of the soil of the town and outlots connected with it is of the middling character, not of the richest kind but far from being poor. The timber is not surpassed in any part of Ohio. The water of Schenck's Creek is as pure as any I ever saw in any part of the United States. The springs are very numerous. They uniformly issue from a sandstone bed and are as free from any mineral impregnation as rainwater itself. Church

> Square as its name imports is set aside by the proprietor as a site for a church and burial ground, and Market Square for a market and promenade. (12)

The center of the village was to have been located on Schenck's Creek, one and one half miles northeast of the present Hogue-Russell farm on property subsequently owned by the Green and Deeds families. The tract, including outlots, covered 4000 acres.

As Warren Jenkins noted in The Ohio Gazetteer and Traveler's Guide (1841),

> CORNISH...never existed except on paper. We believe that the forest retains undisputed possession of a lithographic city equal in appearance to many which have lately figured largely in the brokers' offices of the eastern cities.

Kenyon's financial difficulties forced rapid disposal of the Cornish tract--not, as Chase had hoped, to rich, urban intellectuals from the east, but rather to the plain, rough-hewn farmers and tradesmen already living in the vicinity. Among this number were the Moore Scott clan.

There was at least one house on the farm when the family took formal possession; by 1848 there were three. (See Mrs Russell's map.)

> Hugh Hogue says that the original Moore Scott house stood where his house now stands, and that it was built by a blacksmith named Weathers or Walthers. Thomas, Nancy, Betsy and many younger members of the family lived in this house. Martin Scott lived on the same farm as Moore Scott, but in a separate house, now entirely removed. Job lived on the west half of the original 100-acre farm in a house on the south side of the Coshocton Road later owned owned by Henry Patterson (13).

The original Moore Scott house--built of logs--was still standing until about the year 1914, when it was dismantled by Hugh and Evrie Hogue; the cabin stood about thirty feet west of the frame farmhouse built in 1899 by Samuel, Hugh and Evrie Hogue; Mrs Russell says that floorboards from Moore Scott's cabin were taken up and used to floor the upper rooms of her father's house (14). After the new house was built, Evrie Hogue used the old cabin as a carpentry shop. Whether the Moore Scott house was moved when the new house was constructed is not specifically known. According to David Woolison, who assisted in razing the old building, "It was an awful sound structure. When Hugh and Evrie said they wanted to tear it down I doubted they'd be able to do it."

According to Mrs Russell a very old smokehouse stood on the east side, adjoining the Hogue house, and there was a corncrib to the west, along the driveway. A horse barn with rough log beams--probably dating from before 1840--still stands near the site of the Moore Scott house; a two-story hog-shed, dismantled in 1970, was typical of the outbuildings: plain, square, never painted, built in the style of similar auxilary structures which can still be found in rural Virginia today. Several spinning wheels--the spindles of which are still preserved by the family--were stored in the second-story space of this structure for many years.

Hugh Hogue recalled another early log house--probably occupied by Martin Scott--which was located near the spring, separated from the main house by an orchard of peach, apple, pear and plum trees. Vestiges of the original orchard stock were still alive in 1950; along the road front stands

a twisted winter apple tree, believed to be a seedling from the old growth; a crab apple tree east of the Hogue-Russell farm house is known to have sprouted from the original Scott stock.

A carding mill operated by early members of the family stood directly across the road from the Moore Scott homestead.

In my own childhood the whole area east of the farmhouse was occupied by vegetable and flower gardens; fragments of blue willow china were frequently unearthed as we hoed among the plants; John Russell once uncovered an old clay pipe while so engaged.

The spring on the farm, downhill and about 250 feet northeast of the Hogue house, empties is waters into Canada Run. The spring is laid up with heavy stone, and has the distinction of being the sole spring in the neighborhood which has never run dry. Mrs Russell recalls that during prolonged droughts neighbors came from quite a distance to carry water from the Hogue spring.

Hugh Hogue told James Russell that Indians still passed through occasionally after the family settled in Monroe Township. One of the Scott women was choring at the spring with her daughter; she looked up to see an Indian standing immediately beside her, silent, but watching with obvious intent interest. She grabbed the daughter and ran post haste to the house, where the Indian later appeared, explaining that he was hungry and wanted only food.

The spring doubtless was the family water supply for many years; in its stone-lined basin the family floated melons, crisped vegetables, and cooled crocks of pudding, bottles of milk and jugs of whiskey, which through the early days was in plentiful supply and much used in the family. Corn whiskey was generally preferred over wine, which the family considered to be insidiously intoxicating (15).

John Chapman, better known as Johnny Appleseed, was a frequent visitor in the neighborhood. Mrs Russell believes that he spent a good deal of time with the parents of Sylvester Baker, a neighbor of the Scotts; it was assumed in that neighborhood that the Bakers were related to Chapman.

Just west of the Scott line, on the Coshocton Road, there was an inn or tavern, kept by a rough Virginian named William Harle, who later kept the Four Mile House on the Wooster Road. There was a room in the Harle Tavern known as "The Peddler's Room"; a murder was doubtless committed there, as a drover was seen to enter the house and was never seen afterwards. The inn later became a private residence, and for many years was occupied by the Reynolds family; the structure--made of logs and later covered with clapboard--was dismantled in the late 1960s and removed to another location.

Of Moore Scott's activities on the new homestead not a great deal is known. Bane Scott, writing in 1900, stated that the patriarch

> continued to reside with his unmarried son Thomas and his two maiden daughters Elizabeth and Nancy to the time of his death which occurred about 1850. Sometime before his death he received notice of a legacy in Scotland but as he was then upwards of ninety years he said that he could not go to look after it and the matter so stands today (16).

The notification related to the marketplace property in Glasgow or Edinburgh leased to the city by Moore Scott's grandfather.

Moore Scott was a large man, standing six feet tall, with broad shoulders (17). William J Scott was said to be the exact counterpart of Moore Scott for stature and weight (18).

The date of Moore Scott's death is no more certain than that of his birth. Bane Scott indicated various dates--1850 in one place (19), July 3, 1849 in another (20) and July 3, 1848 in yet two other sets of notes (21, 22). Paulina Scott Clements, in a conversation with Nathan Scott (1931) said that Moore Scott died the year she was born, in 1848. According to Franklin B Scott, a grave marker for Moore Scott which he took from Hugh Hogue's wagon shed in 1925--and destroyed but did not transcribe--bore the inscription

"Moore Scott
died April the 14th, 1848,
aged 90 years, 3 months and 11 days." (23)

Bane Scott, after inquiring among older family members, finally concluded that Moore Scott died 3 July 1848 at the age of 93 or 95 years, and was buried by the family on Independence Day. "He was almost, if not quite, a centenarian" (24). Burial was at the old Shrimplin Cemetery one mile southwest of Howard near Moore Scott's first Ohio home. Earlier interments on the lot included Katherine Newland Scott and George Henry Scott. The grave was for many years unmarked, and the marker was stored with other un-erected memorials in a wagon shed owned by Hugh Hogue. Franklin B Scott visited the gravesite in 1925 and removed one cubic foot of soil from the plot for transfer to Grand Prairie (Brush Ridge) Cemetery in Marion County, Ohio, at which place a marker for "Matthew M. Scott" was erected and dedicated on Flag Day, 1926. The symbolic transfer of surface soil led to an erroneous story that the remains had been taken up from their Knox County resting place and reinterred at Brush Ridge.

A total exhumation was done 7 August 1931 by Dr Nathan Scott of Cleveland and Edwin Scott of Mount Vernon. Dr Scott's Christmas letter (1939) recounts the operation:

> We employed the local undertaker in Howard, a Mr Ralston, to do the work. Before he began I said to him, 'Do you think you can locate the grave?' Says he, 'Original dirt, after it is once removed, never goes back the way it was before.' He was right. We could see the exact location of the side walls and bottom of the grave. When we neared the bottom of the grave I myself did the excavating, very carefully, so as not to overlook anything of importance, and so as not to disturb the bones before we could take careful measurements.
>
> We did find the bones present, at least the larger bones, but all the small bones were gone, even the phalanges of the fingers and toes. There was no sign of hair, skin, muscle or internal organs, no cloth, not even any sign of the shoes, and no buttons. I was somewhat disappointed at this as tradition has it that Moore was buried in his military uniform. Of the coffin there was scarcely more than a trace left. We found one small brass hinge, one inch long, much corroded. There were five pieces of what had evidently been a light colored wood. There were about a dozen and a half nails, each about two inches long.

Before we moved any of the bones we took careful measurements and were able to satisfy ourselves that Moore was--allowing for the thickness of the scalp and the thickness of the fleshy parts of the foot fully six feet tall and with broad shoulders to match. MEASUREMENTS: Right tibia 15 inches; os calsis 3¼ inches; radius 9 5/8 inches; left tibia 14½ inches; jaw between angles, 4½ inches. The bones were then collected and photographed.

Because both Ed Scott and I were desirous of doing nothing that any member of the family might object to, we decided to replace the bones in the same grave from which we had taken them. They were therefore placed in a box and reburied. Before the grave was closed, a marker was placed on the grave above the box and about three feet below the surface of the ground. This marker stated that the grave had been opened and reclosed by this committee of the family.

The nails which were found were divided, Ed taking a few and I the rest, together with the other remnants of the coffin. I also held out a few of the bones: the lower jaw, the first three vertebrae and three metatarsal bones from the feet.

Thus all but seven on the bones were reinterred at the original gravesite. Doctor Scott retained custody of the bones which were later deposited in a reliquary box of his own making. The reliquary also contained a small wooden box, made and signed by Thomas Scott, a cooper's adz which once belonged to Job Scott, and remnants of Moore Scott's coffin. These relics were displayed at the Scott reunions and are now in the possession of William J Scott III.

A marker (14½X11½X4) was placed at the gravesite by Dr Scott at the time of the exhumation and bore the inscription

Matthew Moore Scott
Rev. War Soldier
Died July 3, 1848.
Grave opened Aug 1931
by F.B. Scott
E.J. Scott
N.S. Scott

The site was marked in October 1931 by the Kokosing Chapter of the DAR, who erected a bronze plaque.

When Mrs Russell's family visited the Shrimplin Cemetery on Memorial Day, 1977, the graveyard was in a state of disrepair. No marker for Moore Scott was found but the gravesite--much sunken--was clearly visible beside the fallen markers for George H and Katherine N Scott. The cemetery is under the legal jurisdiction of the Howard Township Trustees (25).

A flintlock muzzle-loading rifle, powder horn, powder measure and bullet board carried by Moore Scott in the American Revolution were in Franklin B Scott's possession for many years. These items were sold at auction following Frank's death in 1952.

SOUTH

20 acres

Part of

Now owned by M. Weikle

Gambier Rd. (308)

Job Scott house

Cooper Shop. (Job Scott)

"Hub" Scott's Cider Press

Carding Mill

To Monroe Mills

Coshocton Road (now Rt 36)

1838 Barn

Well

Shed

Orchard

Spring

Frame Farm House 1899.

Gardens

Gardens

Gardens

Old smokehouse

Wood shed

Privy

First Cabin (Moore Scott)

Barn

Smoke House

Chicken

Old Ash Tree

Pig pen

Apple orchard

outbuilding

Spring

House

Canada Run

Early Cabin M.N. Scott

Wet weather spring

29.60 Acres

This portion of the farm was sold to J. Phillips in the 1860s.

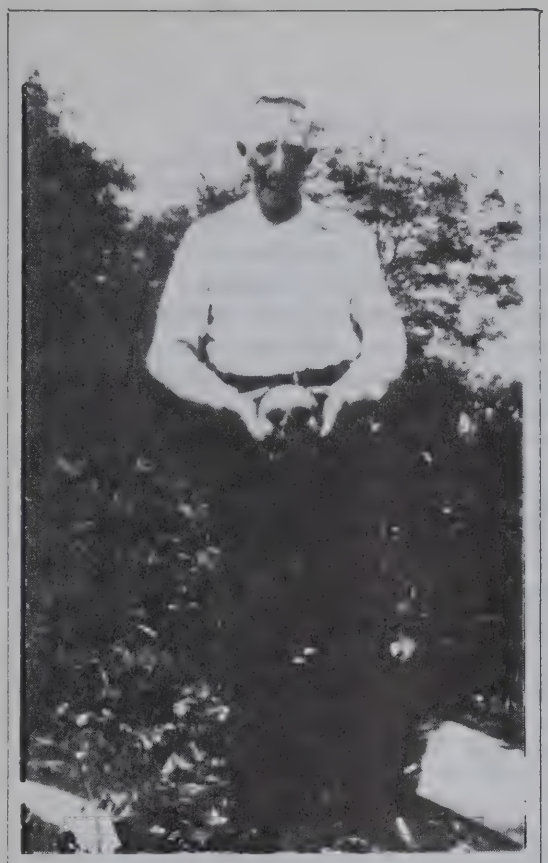
West

Old Danville Road

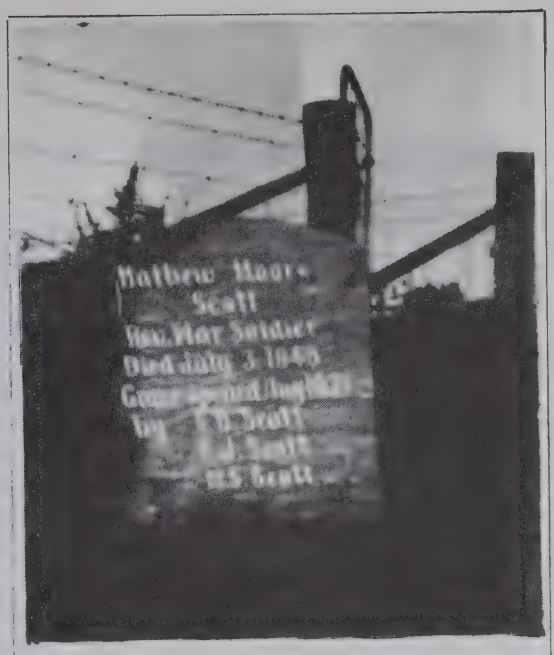
Mainly sugar maple and hickory. Walnut, wild cherry and chestnut were once common on the farm.

Map of the Hogue farm
Monroe Twp. Knox Co., Oh.
formerly occupied by
Moore Scott
Drawn in 1977
Josephine Hogue Russell.

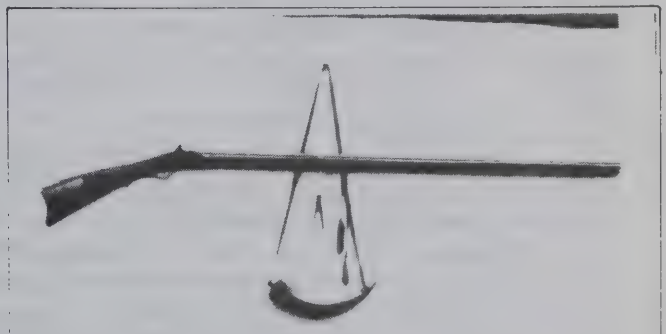
NORTH



E J Scott holding the skull of Moore Scott, August 1931



Marker placed at Moore Scott's Shrimplin Cemetery gravesite



Rifle, powder horn, powder measure and bullet board carried by Moore Scott in the American Revolution.

Remains of Moore Scott, August 1931

CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN OF MOORE SCOTT

1 JOHN WILLIAM SCOTT

John Scott, eldest son of Moore and Rachael Scott, was born at Slate Mills, Virginia in 1787. He served in the War of 1812 and was stationed on Craney's Island below Richmond (26). About the year 1819 he married Nancy R McKinney, born in Maryland about the year 1791. Her parents were James and Jane McKinney, neighbors of Moore Scott.

John came to Knox County, Ohio in 1827 and settled in Howard Township. In his earlier years he was a cooper, engaged in the manufacture of small woodenware, barrels and tool handles, but gave up the business to take up sheep farming. The raw wool was customarily taken to the Paige & Davis Carding Mill on Schenck's Creek about two miles north of Monroe Mills. A bill on the account of John Scott with Paige & Davis dated 15 September 1830 notes a charge of $1.37½ for carding 22 pounds of wool into "roles". That the Scott brothers were closely allied in financial matters is indicated by the fact that the bill was transferred to the account of Martin Scott on 4 April 1831 (27).

The children of John and Nancy Scott were

11 William Johnston Scott b 25 Jan 1822 d 5 May 1896 m Mary F Stone
12 Thomas Edwin Scott b 5 Sept 1823 d 25 May 1897 m Bernice Brown
13 Robert Warren Scott b 3 Aug 1825 d 17 Dec 1884 m Elmira L George
14 Mary Margaret Scott b 25 Jan 1827 d 28 May 1882 unm
15 Sarah Jane Scott b 3 Aug 1830 d 3 July 1868 m 1 John Adams
2 James M Paige
16 Daughter d inf

The family lived on rented lands; in 1830 they were living in Howard Township but a year later moved to Union Township between Millwood and Danville. John and Nancy Scott were affiliated with the German Baptists, or Dunkers, of which Elder Solomon Robinson was one of the principal leaders. The congregation at that period had no regular meeting house, but met for worship in the members' homes.

John Scott took sick with typhoid the first week of October, 1831. The illness followed a long course. On the 10th of October one of the children was also taken ill and a day later Nancy McKinney Scott showed the symptoms too. The bill of the attending physician, Lyman Wright, shows the following calls and charges:

Oct	8th 1831	To emetic and cathartic--self	$ .50
	10th	To visit & med. Self & Child	1.75
	11th	To visit and med, Self, wife & child	2.00
	12th	To visit & med, Self, wife & child	2.00
	13th	To visit & med, Self, wife & child	2.00
	14th	To visit & med, Self & wife	1.75
	16th	To visit & med wife	1.50
	18th	To visit & med wife	1.50
	26th	To call & med wife	.50
			$13.50 (28)

The usual treatment for typhoid consisted of laxatives, wine, brandy, opium, quinine, musk, camphor and cayenne. Not infrequently the family were instructed to sprinkle the patient's body with cold water. An old recipe for a typhoid remedy called for "Cayenne pepper, 6 ounces, common salt, 4 drachms, boiling water and vinegar, of each a pint and a half. Let them remain in a close vessel for an hour, then strain through a fine cloth. The dose is a tablespoon every one or two hours." (McKenzie's 5000 Receipts,

1829, p 200)

John W Scott died at Millwood 26 October 1831, of typhoid. (29) He was buried on the Robinson farm in what later came to be known as the Robinson-Langford Cemetery, one mile south of Danville. The grave was never marked (30) but according to Dr Nathan Scott was among the earliest burials in the cemetery (31).

Claims against the estate included the $13.50 bill by Dr Lyman Wright; $1.37½ by Paige & Davis; $1.50 by Ezekiel Parker "for freshening cow, two months at $.75 per month"; $5.00 by Clark Irvine, attorney; $2.25 by B.F. Thrailkill and a $3.40 clerk's fee assessed by Alexander Elliot---$27.02 in all. Nancy Scott, in an instrument signed 8 Nov 1831, declined to administer the estate.

The following day, Martin N Scott, Moore Scott and Aaron McKinney posted probate bond in the amount of $300 pending appraisal and administration of the estate.

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, that we Martin N. Scott, Moore Scott & Aaron R. McKinney are held and firmly held and firmly bound unto the State of Ohio ~~Treasurer of Knox County, and his successors in office~~ in the penal sum of three hundred ——— dollars current money of the United States, as witness our hands and seals this 9. day of Nov. 1831

The conditions of the above obligation is such, that if the above bounden Martin N. Scott do make or cause to be made a true inventory of all and singular, the goods, chattles, rights, and credits of John Scott ——— deceased; which have or shall come into his — possession or knowledge, or possession of any other person or persons for him —. and make return thereof to the clerk of the court of common pleas in his office, within three months from the date thereof, and the same goods, chattles, rights, and credits, and all other goods, chattles, rights, and credits of the deceased, at the time of his death which shall come into his ——— possession or the possession of any other persons for him — do well and truly administer according to law, and further do make a true and full account of the administration within twelve months, and all the rest and residue of the said goods, chattles, right and credits which shall be found remaining upon the administrators' accounts, the same being first examined and approved of by the court and shall deliver and pay to such person or persons, respectfully as the court pursuant to the true intent and meaning of the law shall direct, and if it shall hereafter appear that any last will and testament was made by the said deceased, and the executor, executors, executrix, or executrix's therein named shall prove the same agreeably to law, and obtain letters testamentary thereon, then if the within bounden, on being by the court required, do deliver up the said letters of administration, then this obligation to be void and of none effect, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

A. Phillips

A. Elliott

Martin N Scott SEAL.

his SEAL.

Moore + Scott

mark

Aaron R McKinney SEAL.

I do here by certify that I do not intend administering on the estate of my husband, and am satisfied that Martin N Scott shall administer on said estate. Novemb6 the 8,th/1831, Nancy R Scott

The appraisal by John Wilkes, Jr., John Harden and John Hawn is dated 27 November 1831 and includes the following items:

One mare	appraised at	$20.00
One colt	"	36.00
One crosscut saw	"	3.00
One wagon	"	55.10
Two sets of Harnis	"	9.00
One bridle & coller	"	2.00
One grindstone	"	1.00
One shovel plow	"	1.50
One set of cooper tools		5.00
One shaving horse		.50
One wagon Gears		4.00

Certain property was "struck to the widow", namely:

Two beads and beading; one cow and one heiffer; what shelfware, all; what on hand seposed to Be 15 /illegible/; corn that is on hand; four shotes /young pigs/; one table; one spinning wheel and Shears.

The appraised goods were sold at public auction. Joseph Berry cried the sale and received $1.00 for his services. The salebill included the following items, purchasers and prices:

Ezekiel Parker	1 blind bridle	$1.13
Geo Lybarger	1 do	1.00
Martin N Scott	1 open collar	2.50
Thomas Scott	1 Lot of cooper tools	6.18 3/4
John Harden	1 cross cut saw	4.00
Abram Sellers	1 shovel plough	2.00
Joseph Cavens	1 pair of waggon gear	4.75
do	do	4.01
John Hawn	1 shaving horse	.25
Ezekiel Parker	1 grindstone	1.67
Wm Williams	1 whip	.32
do	1 mare	20.25
do	1 waggon	55.00

Benjamin Butler	2 coller covers	1.55
do	1 sorrel colt	40.08
John Hawn	1 lot of cooper stuff	2.50
		$145.20 3/4

After payment of debts, $108.47 remained in the hands of the administrator.

John's widow subsequently made plans to marry a neighbor--named Porter--of whom others in the family did not approve.

Hugh says Uncle Tommy, as he was affectionately known, took John's children into the woods and had a plain talk with them. He told them that they need not go with their mother unless they so elected. They chose to remain at the old homestead with Tommy, Betsy, and Nancy and with their grandfather Moore Scott (32). Martin and Thomas Scott were given legal custody of the children 24 October 1834 (33). The amount of bond demanded by the court postponed for several years the family's purchase of real estate in the county.

Nancy McKinney Scott married Porter in 1834 and had a daughter by him, Arzula Porter, who married John P Callahan and died at Cincinnati, childless, in 1872 (34). Whether Porter died or whether Nancy divorced him is not known; she married a second time, 28 Feb 1837, Jacob Shimer, a widower, of Jelloway. Shimer, according to several accounts, "was the strongest man in Brown Township". They were the parents of two daughters: Rachel B. Shimer (b 18 Jan 1838 d 1 July 1903 m Enos Laribee) and Isabel Shimer (b ca 1839 m Edward Bird).

Nancy Scott Shimer was known to most of the family as "Aunt Nancy"; her life was a tumultuous one and she was noted for her temper. From all accounts there was little love lost on her, and she inspired affection neither from her nieces and nephews nor from her own children. Visiting Hugh Hogue in 1927, Nathan Scott inquired about his grandmother Shimer. The Hogues knew her well and after Jake Shimer's death she occasionally came to visit her brother-in-law Thomas Scott. Hugh Hogue had this to say of her:

> Yes, I remember Aunt Nancy. She was a tartar! One time when she was visiting in the house I was on the porch with a hammer in my hand. As children will sometimes do I playfully threatened her with the hammer; but the head flew off and crashed through the window. I got such a thrashing as to fix the incident thoroughly in my mind...She was an austere woman, large and powerful. During the latter part of her life she wore a cap which strongly resembled a night cap. (36)

Sarah Hogue Hardesty summed up the family's feelings: "I always hated to see Aunt Nancy come" (37).

In her later years, Nancy lived with her granddaughter, Ursula Laribee Freihafer and died about the year 1877 at the home of Bell Shimer Bird in Perrysville. She was buried in the Shimer plot, next to Jake Shimer, at the Banbury Cemetery, Danville, Ohio.

2 HENRY SCOTT

Moore Scott's second son, Henry, was born at Slate Mills, Virginia 31 March 1792. He did service in the War of 1812 (38) and about the year 1820 married his cousin Elizabeth Popham (39). The first of their children were born at Slate Mills:

21 Hiram Scott b 3 June 1821 d 24 Oct 1871 m Mary Houk
22 Alfred Scott b 3 June 1821 d 1866 m Rhoda Boyle
23 Jane Scott m Alfred Sharp 30 Jan 1873
24 Rachel Scott b 1827 m William Draggoo 26 June 1862
25 Caroline Scott b 30 Sept 1829 d 15 Feb 1905 m Joseph E Hull

The family left Culpeper County about the year 1832 and settled on the Coschocton Road just west of Monroe Mills (Knox County, Ohio) on a farm later known as The Wagner Place. Three children were born in Ohio:

26 John Scott b 1833
27 Keziah Ann Scott b 1838 m James H McKinney
28 Americus Scott b 1847

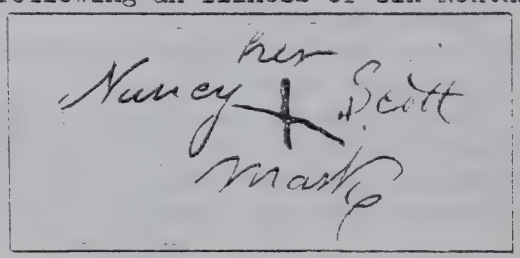
After the death of Moore Scott, Henry moved his family west to Concord, DeKalb County, Indiana, and farmed in that vicinity for many years. His nephews Lyman and Landon Scott visited him there in 1858 and enjoyed a week of hunting (40). Henry died 8 Sept 1879 at the home of his grandson, Winfield Scott, and was buried at the White City Cemetery near Spencerville. His will dictated that his farm be taken over by Winfield Scott and that Winfield assume responsibility for Elizabeth P. Scott's care. The will--dated 6 Feb 1878 and probated 14 Oct 1879--was signed with a mark.

Elizabeth Popham Scott (b 1800, Virginia) was still living in 1880 and survived her husband by several years.

3 NANCY SCOTT and 5 ELIZABETH SCOTT

Nancy Scott was born in the year 1795 at Slate Mills, Virginia; Elizabeth (Betsy) Scott was born in 1798 at the same place. They came to Ohio in 1828 and for many years kept house for their father Moore Scott, for their bachelor brother Thomas and for numerous nieces and nephews, including the children of their deceased brother John.

Neither of the sisters attended school, but together they managed to acquire a considerable sum of money, upwards of fifteen hundred dollars, with which they purchased Thomas Scott's share of the Monroe Township property 7 October 1857 (41). They were expert spinners, and their fine woolen and linen threads and yarns were much used in the Monroe Township community. Elizabeth Scott died in 1860 following an illness of six months.



Nancy subsequently deeded the property back to Thomas, "in consideration of the sum of one dollar and natural love and affection", 10 October 1867 (42). Nancy was much loved in the family and it was to her that many of the younger Scotts and McKinneys turned in times of trouble.

Nancy Scott died at the homeplace in 1868, attended by her brother Thomas and niece Mary Margaret Scott. Both Nancy and Elizabeth are buried at the Brown Chapel Cemetery (Methodist) in Howard Township, now designated as the Shipley Cemetery. The graves were never marked, and the cemetery is nearly obliterated.

4 JOB SCOTT

Job Scott, third son of Moore and Rachael Popham Scott, was born at Slate Mills, Virginia in 1797. A large strong man, he resembled his father and was known to the family as "Jobie". His wife was Frances ("Fanny") Smith (b 1797, Virginia), of a wealthy and aristocratic Culpeper County family.

> The Smiths threatened to disinherit Fanny if she should marry the poor boy /Job/. This threat did not deter Fanny, however, and the pair were married. The family disinherited Fanny, as promised (43).

Job brought his family to Ohio from Boston, Virginia at the time of the November, 1827 exodus. Job's oldest child was born on the trip:

41 Sarah Jerusha Scott b 9 Nov 1827 d 1892 unm

Job did not like it in Ohio, and returned for a time to Virginia. The second child was born there, at Boston:

42 Daniel Moore Scott b 3 Dec 1830 d 17 Sept 1870 unm

Job left Virginia a second time a year or two later, and settled with the rest of the Scotts in Knox County on the west end of the 100-acre farm owned by Martin and Thomas Scott. His second daughter was born there:

43 Rachel Elizabeth Scott b 24 Mar 1835 d 12 Aug 1910 m John Brophy

Job ran a cooper shop at the corner of the Coshocton and Gambier Roads, and his son Daniel had a cider press on the other corner. He didn't own a horse, Hugh Hogue recalled, but trundled his grain to the mill in a wheelbarrow (44).

> Fanny Smith had been cared for by a personal slave, a colored mammy named Humphrey, but called 'Hunk'. When Job and his family came to Ohio they brought Hunk along. For many years she was the only colored person in Knox County. She lived to be a very old woman and managed to save up some money of her own. She had a little cabin behind Job Scott's. During her later years she became quite erratic. One day she ran out of the house to her little cabin, rummaged through her possessions until she found the cloth bag in which she kept her money, and hid the money so effectually that neither she nor anyone else has ever been able to find it (45).

After her death, the slave woman was buried on a corner of the Alonzo Snow farm near Monroe Mills (46).

For many years, Job was the "grand old man" of the family. He was a colorful character whose habits bordered on eccentricity, and numerous stories about him have been passed down. The first is quoted from James Russell:

> One day your grampa found old Job delivering quite an oration in the woods; Job had a bottle of whiskey in one hand and was gesticulating expansively with the other, invoking again and again the name of the Lord in a tone of voice that sounded none too pleasant. Your grampa listened for a while (from a distance) and finally figured out that Job was preaching a most disrespectful funeral sermon for Abraham Lincoln (47).

Lucretia Fletcher, who was raised by Thomas Scott and was Job's near neighbor, recalled that Job was very quick-tempered (48). Hugh Hogue concurred:

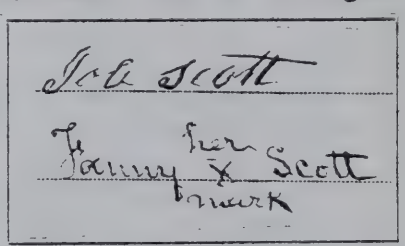
One time Evrie and I were hiding behind the wagon shed near the upper barn, and down the road comes old Uncle Job. It was cold weather and he was wearing an old blue civil war coat, of the kind that had a heavy cape to it. I pick up a stone and to Evrie I says, 'Do you think I can hit him?' Says Evrie, 'You'd better not'. Well, I took my aim, and let loose, and the stone struck him right between the shoulders. Jobie whipped around--I can see that cape flip yet--and just glared at us, didn't say a word. He turned and marched on down the road, and when we ventured into the house Mom took the mush paddle to me (49).

The old man was not without a sense of humor, however.

One of the neighbors decided to get the best of Job with a trick. Says the neighbor, 'Job, I have something that belongs to you'. Job responds, 'Oh, I guess not'. But then, his curiosity aroused, he ventures, 'What is it?' The friend pulls a knife from his pocket and says, 'This was given to me by a man who said to me, "You keep this knife till you find a man who's homelier than you are". And Job, it's a sure thing: This knife belongs to you" (50).

Hugh Hogue often repeated the story of how one of the older Scotts dealt with the pain of a broken toe. The fellow, who was in no little degree of agony, gathered a number of children around him, put his foot on a block of wood, readied his axe and explained, drily, "One big hurt and it'll all be over". With that he amputated the source of his pain on the spot. Mrs Russell believes it was Job Scott.

In later years, Job and Fanny went into debt. Thomas Scott paid off a $200 mortgage held against their house by Samuel Steinmetz and on 18 August 1876 Job and Fanny signed a quit claim deed transferring to Thomas Scott all their share in the Moore Scott homestead (51).



Job died in 1879. Fanny, bedfast five years and a great sufferer from rheumatism, died the same year, in September. Both are buried in unmarked graves at Pleasant Valley Cemetery, Monroe Mills, Knox County, Ohio.

Job Scott's cooper's adz, for many years preserved at the homeplace by Hugh and Evrie Hogue, was loaned by them to Dr Nathan Scott for display in the Scott Reliquary.

6 THOMAS SCOTT

Thomas Scott, son of Moore and Rachael, was born at Slate Mills, Virginia 17 July 1799 (52). He once told Hugh Hogue that in his younger days he worked at the Slate Mill and was accustomed to travelling from Culpeper to Baltimore, Maryland in the transport of flour.

He came to Knox County, Ohio in 1831 and was affectionately known in the family (and in the neighborhood generally) as "Uncle Tommy". Thomas Scott was always surrounded by children; in October, 1834 he was appointed guardian for the children of his deceased brother John W Scott and in his later years he was a favorite among younger members of the family who appreciated his even temperament and fascinating stories. Nathan Scott, in an undated letter now in the possession of his daughter Flora, wrote:

> I well remember him. He was a quaint character, never married, and for years if anyone wished to get rid of him all they needed to do to accomplish this was to ask him some question about his girl. He did well by the young folks committed to his charge. I don't think he was so crazy after all.

A neighbor, Lucretia Fletcher, recalled to Dr Nathan Scott that "Uncle Tommy made the shingles for our house; he was always a good worker. Job was a large man, easily aroused; Tommy was much smaller" (53). According to Nate Scott, he was "not much over five feet tall, and stockily built" (54).

Thomas Scott was a force behind the Monroe Township Tax Rebellion of 1846. In a highly vocal protest against the 1846 tax law, Scott circulated a petition. In Monroe Township, 146 signatures were obtained, representing the greater part of the tax-paying electorate. The petition was published in the Mount Vernon Democratic Banner 2 March 1846:

> We the taxpayers of the Monroe Township have no hesitation in saying it is unjust, oppressive and tyrannical---unjust, because it taxes the horse and the price of him if sold on credit,--oppressive because it taxes as property what does not exist, save only on promises that it shall exist at some future time; tyrannical, because it refuses to take a man's word, requiring him to list his property under oath, thereby saying every man is a liar, and will not tell the truth except when compelled to by the penalties of perjury.

The Scotts were true Jeffersonian Democrats; theirs was the politics of the small community, where every man's activities were known by all, and where the honesty and integrity and essential goodness of the human person were fundamental assumptions upon which all interactions--social, business and political--were solidly founded. The compulsive rigidity, wary mistrust and bureaucratic legalism which characterised the politics of the county-state unit were foreign to their rural natures, trained to the tight-knit but humanely responsive politic of the Grindstone Mountain microcosm and the similar family-neighbor unit they had established in Monroe Township.

Such Jeffersonian idealism was out of fashion. On 13 October, 1846 The Republican Times responded to the Scott petition. The entire Monroe Township tax assessment was published--name by name, with amounts--hinting that the Scott family (whose liability was in fact the highest of all) had initiated the tax rebellion for selfish reasons. The personal tax assessments, as published in the Times, listed the following family heads and personal tax liabilities:

Aaron McKinney	$.12	Alfred Scott	-----
Henry Scott	.96	M.N. Scott	$17.60 8/10
Thomas Scott	.45 6/10	Moore Scott	-----

In addition, the Times editor offered these scathing comments:

> MONROE TOWNSHIP TAX REPUDIATORS...The opposition was set on foot and agged on by the Shipleys, the Scotts, the Skeans and other nabobs of Monroe. They raised the cry against the tax law and got the poor and honest class of their neighbors to join in, so that their own property might escape taxation. They said but little, just laid low and kept shady and set on the Hardsooks, the Kaufmans and other noisy brawlers to denounce the law. Where

is the money at interest that the rich fleecers and shylocks of Monroe have heretofore been taxed upon? (55)

In the end, the new order prevailed and the tax was paid.

Uncle Tommy figured in the county's history on yet another occasion, during the Civil War:

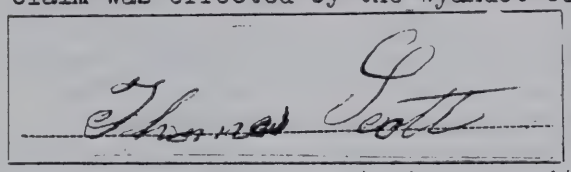
> There was much excitement; the younger men in the family had enlisted, and a home guard was formed. These after a time were called out, and that left only the women and a few of the older men to 'carry on'. Uncle Tommy Scott was among that number. Aunt Bernice Scott said that these older men at the time of the threatened raids of the southerners into Ohio prepared to meet the situation by building some wooden cannon. /Thomas Scott, as a cooper, doubtless made an important contribution of labor in their construction./ Fortunately the wooden cannon were never used; the destruction of those who were to use them might have been much worse than the injury inflicted by the opposition.
>
> There was much feeling on both sides regarding the Civil War issues. Some of the older Scotts were from the South and leaned that way, while the younger generation were inclined toward the northern view. Warren Scott is said to have aided the south by drawing the plans for some of the southern fortifications.
>
> It was during this time that a secret society of the family's northern sympathizers was formed in the woods back of the Ebenezer Church. Each man in the society was pledged to "take care of his man" on the first hostile move of the southern sympathizer. The names were drawn by lot and, according to Thomas E Scott, were not known even to the other members of the same society. (Scott notes, n.p.)

Thomas Scott was a cooper and carpenter by trade; he was also a capable businessman and farmer. In 1850 he owned half interest in the 100-acre Coshocton Road farm, valued at $2500, of which 80 acres were "improved" and 20 acres remained in timber. He owned $150 worth of farm implements and oversaw the production of a variety of staples. The family livestock in 1850 consisted of five horses, four beef cattle, six "milch cows", 45 sheep and 18 swine valued altogether at $455. The farm at mid-century produced 100 bushels of wheat, 100 bushels of rye, 400 bushels of corn, 120 pounds of wool, 20 bushels of Irish potatoes, 15 bushels of buckwheat, ten tons of hay and 150 pounds of butter. The value of meat products sold that year was $100.

In 1870, according to the Agriculture Census, Thomas Scott's farm consisted of 45 acres, six acres of which were wooded. There were on the place two horses, two milk cows, two beef cattle and two swine. Produce included 65 bushels of wheat, 300 bushels of corn, 39 pounds of wool, 35 bushels of potatoes, ten tons of hay and 350 pounds of butter.

Thomas Scott purchased Martin Scott's share in the homestead 10 Oct 1857 for $600 (56). The west half of the property--fifty acres in all--was sold off in the 1860s to J. Phillips. (This property was later acquired by Henry Patterson, still later by Mrs Green, and most recently by the Perkins family.) The Knox County relatives signed a quit claim deed 15 November 1871 transferring all their share and interest in the estates

of Moore, Nancy and Elizabeth Scott to "Uncle Tommy". A similar quit claim was effected by the Wyandot County relatives 16 December 1871.



The intent of these instruments was to avoid later legal squabbles and to protect the old man's agreement with the Hogues, namely that they would be willed full title to the Monroe Township property in recognition of care provided by Caroline Hogue to Nancy and Elizabeth Scott and in anticipation of the Hogues' attentions to Thomas Scott's comfort and care--on the homeplace--so long as he lived. It was in that same year, 1871, that the Hogue family moved in to share his house.

Samples of his handiwork are still preserved in the family. A butter paddle which he carved is now in the possession of Mrs Russell, who has also preserved a pine washstand said to have been his work. A small lidded box--eleven inches long and signed "Thomas Scott, Mount Vernon, Knox County, Ohio"--was given to Nathan Scott by Hugh Hogue in 1930 for incorporation into the Scott Reliquary.

His kindness was proverbial. He was for many years guardian to orphan children from outside the family, among them a girl named Lucretia (b 1848) who later married Martin Fletcher.

According to Hugh Hogue, "Uncle Tommy for a time had trouble with his chickens getting into the garden and eating his cabbage. So he said to them, 'I'll fix you!' He shut them up and fed them only cabbage and water for a month; at the end of this time he opened the gate and as they ran out, he said, 'Shoo! Now I guess you'll leave my cabbage alone'"(57).

In his later years Thomas Scott developed a large fatty tumor on his shoulder. He ended his life by suicide 5 March 1885. The story was carried by the Mount Vernon Democratic Banner 16 Mar 1885. Mrs Russell reports: "My Dad /Hugh Hogue/ is the one that found him. Uncle Tommy had been missing for some time and Grandma sent the boys out to look for him. When Dad found him the body was still warm. Dad ran back to the house to get help, but by the time they got back of course it was too late to do anything for him".

Dr William J Scott came down from Cleveland for the funeral. Burial was at Pleasant Valley Cemetery near Monroe Mills.

Thomas Scott was the last surviving child of Moore and Rachael Scott. His passing marked the end of a generation.

Suicide by Hanging.

Thomas Scott, a bachelor, aged 85 years a pioneer resident of Monroe township, committed suicide last Sunday morning by hanging himself in Green's woods, some five miles East of here on the Danville road. Coroner Bunn was notified and held an inquest on Monday, at which the following facts were elicited: Deceased was born in Culpepper county, Va., July 17, 1800, and came to Ohio in 1331, settling for a time in Mt. Vernon. In 1838 he purchased a small farm in Monroe township, upon which he has ever since resided. For several years he has been living with the family of Samuel Hogue, who was farming his lands. Lately the old gentleman has manifested symptoms of mental aberration, and the family were compelled to keep a close watch upon his actions, fearing that he would inflict bodily injury upon himself. On the 4th of March he came to Mt. Vernon and purchased a quantity of arsenic at a drug store, saying he wanted it for killing rats. Mr. Hogue learned of this fact and overtaking Scott persuaded him to throw the deadly drug away. On Sunday morning he appeared unusually excited and going to the barn obtained a rope and had placed it about his neck in the barn, when discovered and thwarted. Later in the day he managed to elude the vigilance of his friends and going about a mile from home to the barn of David Wollison, obtained a rope halter, and from there proceeded to Green's woods, where he attached one end of the rope to the branches of a fallen tree, formed a noose about his neck and swung off. When his friends, who started in search, discovered him, the body was still warm, but life extinct.

The Coroner returned a verdict in accordance with the above facts. The funeral took place on Tuesday, the remains being interred in the Valley church cemetery, near Monroe Mills.

7 MARTIN NALLE SCOTT

The youngest son of Moore Scott, M N Scott, was born 17 June 1803 near Slate Mills, Virginia. He was named for Martin Nalle, colonial patriot, Indian fighter and one of Culpeper County's most prominent residents. The name is pronounced "Nawl".

Martin Scott's marriage to Katherine ("Kitty") Newland (b 1807, Va) was solemnized 1 Nov 1827 at Slate Mills and marked the beginning of the migration to Ohio. The family lived for several years in the household of Moore Scott in Howard Township, Knox County, where the first of Martin's children were born:

71 Henry Scott d inf
72 George Henry Scott d 17 Mar 1833 "ae 4 yr 1 mo"
73 Sarah Catherine Scott b 5 Aug 1829 d 16 Nov 1915 m 1 Jas McGugin
2 Pharaoh Burk
74 Elizabeth Ann Scott b 17 Apr 1832 d 9 Apr 1872 m Joseph P Brown

Katherine Newland Scott died 16 Nov 1832 and was buried beside her son George at the Shrimplin Cemetery, Howard Township, Knox County, Ohio. On 19 October 1833 Martin N Scott took a second wife, Elizabeth Ann Martin, born 17 May 1815, the daughter of John Martin (3 Jan 1776-24 Feb 1831) and Sarah Cavins (b 15 Sept 1795) who were married 21 Dec 1811. M N Scott moved to Monroe Township shortly after his second marriage and a number of children were born there:

75 John Moore Scott b 17 Oct 1834 d 3 June 1909 m Susan Young
76 Elizabeth Ellen Scott b 30 Sept 1836 d 19 Aug 1862 m Robert Cavins
77 Landen A Scott b 13 July 1838 d 20 Sept 1860 unm
78 Lyman Wright Scott b 13 July 1838 d 12 Mar 1919 m Sarah Lumberson
79 Margaret Jane Scott b 1 Dec 1840 d 26 Nov 1916 m Wm J Stuck
7-10 Wilson Shannon Scott b 24 Nov 1841 d 25 Mar 1843
7-11 Mary Scott b 9 Apr 1844 d 8 Apr 1923 m Thomas Russell
7-12 Charles Warren Scott b 9 Apr 1844 d 1924 unm
7-13 Luella Usuirba Florentine Scott b 6 May 1846 d 13 Sept 1846
7-14 Dellafloretta Paretta Clementine Scott b 6 May 1846 d 1925 unm
7-15 Alvira Genevera Scott b 1 July 1848 d 9 Sept 1906 m Jas Johnson
7-16 Emma Bell Scott b 11 July 1850 d 17 Feb 1856
7-17 Agnes Scott b 25 May 1854 d ca 1883
7-18 Alice Belle Scott b 25 May 1854 d 14 Feb 1896 m Lewis Schuler

There were four sets of twins in this large family of 18 children. In addition, Martin and his wife took in orphan children, among them one Araminta A Corbus, daughter of James and Mary Ellen Corbus, b 1 Dec 1849. Minta's father went to Missouri and was somehow involved with Jesse James.

> Minta would not look at a man if she could help it. When she came to visit at Martin's, as she frequently did, she would shake hands all around and then would not speak to the men again even though she stayed all summer. When she left she would tell them all goodbye. Once she decided to visit her uncle; she did not know his address, but left the Scott house with her baggage and a canary in a cage, stating that she expected to find him 'somewhere out west' (59).

Miss Corbus was still living in 1930 at Parker's Landing, Pennsylvania.

Active in Democratic county politics, Martin N Scott was for twenty

years Monroe Township Justice of the Peace; he was first elected to that office in 1836, and "had the distinction of not having any of his decisions reversed by the court, an indication that he was a man of excellent judgment and keen perception" (60). He was also a benevolent man--"Too benevolent", Franklin Scott later recalled.

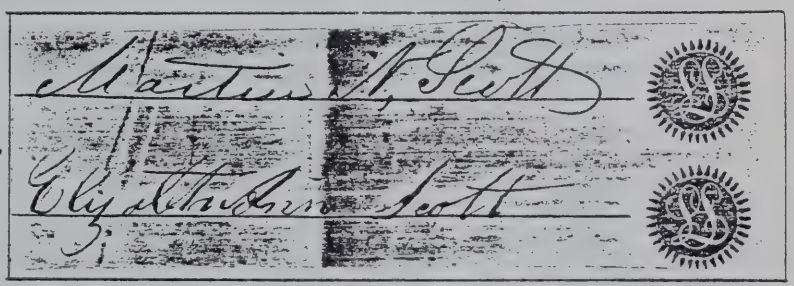
> He was too good to his friends and neighbors and eventually got into financial straits. To one young man who inquired as to the fee for performing a marriage, Grandfather said, 'Oh, just pay me what you think she's worth'. For his services that time he received all of twenty-five cents. On other occasions, the grooms chopped wood.

For each child one pair of shoes had to suffice for a year, and as a consequence, shoes were worn only when absolutely necessary. A shoemaker visited them annually and made a pair of shoes for each person. They shared Thomas Scott's milkhouse. Clothes were washed in Canada Run creek, pounded in a barrel and rinsed in clear spring water (61).

Descendants of Martin Nalle Scott claim that he fought with the 4th Ohio Volunteer Infantry in the Mexican War, and that he held the rank of Captain (62). The name does not appear on official rolls. It is likely that the designation "Captain Scott" refers to a home guard captaincy in a company composed of the farmers and tradesmen of Monroe Township who gathered periodically at Monroe Mills and at other "parade grounds" in the township for march drill.

As a farmer, he concentrated on the raising of swine, and was principal swine judge at the October 1853 Knox County Fair.

The partnership with Thomas Scott ended 10 October 1857, and in 1863, destitute, Martin Scott moved to Wyandot, Ohio. He died in Wyandot about the year 1870 and was buried at the Bretz Cemetery. His widow, Elizabeth, died 29 December 1881; hers was the first burial at Grand Prairie Cemetery (Brush Ridge) in Marion County. The remains of Martin N Scott were subsequently reinterred there (63).



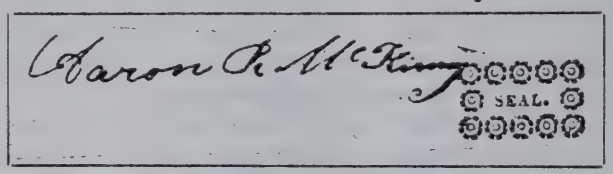
Sandstone markers for Usuirba and Wilson Scott were for many years stored in a wagon shed on the Hogue Farm, and are preserved by Mrs Russell (64).

8 SARAH CATHERINE SCOTT

The youngest of Moore Scott's children, Sarah Catherine Scott, was born at Slate Mills, Virginia 28 May 1806. Of her own life little is known; she appears in the background of a pre-Civil War emulsion-paper photograph as a short, round-shouldered woman in her fifties, hair parted in the middle and hands folded in front. She stands well back and looks unhappy, overshadowed by the bolder images of her daughter and husband. If one is to believe in photoanalysis and psychoanalytic interpretation, one might suspect that the

photographic vignette reflects the sad reality of her life. None of the Scotts were noted for dove-like, submissive personalities; how great, then, must have been the force which subdued her.

His name was Aaron Robertz McKinney, a hard-drinking, hard-living American Scot whose hot-blooded passions were indomitable and whose stolid countenance and fiery temper were said to inspire awe and even terror in the more timid souls who crossed his path. He was known in the family as Grandpap McKinney, but to even his own children and grandchildren he was something of a mystery. In his later years he lived a life largely away from the family, engaged in activities unknown and not talked about.



Aaron R McKinney, son of James and Jane McKinney, was born in the year 1806 on a Bromfield Parish farm adjoining the lands of Ann Popham and Moore Scott (65). The circumstances of his marriage to Sarah Scott can only be speculated upon; the location and date of the marriage are unknown. Sarah came to Knox County, Ohio in 1828 as McKinney's wife. According to one source, their first residence in Ohio was at Wyandot, from which place they moved to the vicinity of the Gilchrest Mill northeast of the Moore Scott farm in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio, probably before 1831, in which year Aaron McKinney was involved in the administration of John Scott's estate.

Seven children were born to them:

81 Rachel Catherine McKinney b 14 October 1832 d 10 Feb 1920 m 1 G Hadley 2 J Paige

82 Mary Caroline McKinney b 30 June 1834 d 4 Dec 1898 m Samuel Hogue

83 Frances Adaline McKinney b 14 Oct 1837 d 8 Feb 1912 m Alverado Quackenbush

84 James H McKinney b Apr 1841 m 1 Martha E Bennett 2 Keziah Scott

85 Eliza A McKinney b 1843 d 1907 m James H Klinefelter

86 John W McKinney b 1845 d ca 1882 m Aditha Imes /Īams?/

A child named Philo L. McKinney (b 1857) was also raised by Aaron and Sarah McKinney; in all likelihood she was the daughter of James McKinney and a Miss Hull who lived on the Coshocton Road. Philo McKinney died in early childhood.

Aaron worked at the gristmill, did occasional farm labor "by the day" and was also a carpenter. His granddaughter, Cora Quackenbush McCluer, recalled that

> He had a terrible temper. You just couldn't get along with Aaron. He was so mean, he hated everybody...so mean he even hated himself. He was quite a drinker, you know. But he was honest as the day is long.

The family attended the Baptist Church, probably in Amity (Pike Township) at which place the McKinneys lived for several years. Their house was located on Lot number 54, on ground purchased 8 March 1837 from James Barkus, bounded by Van Buren Street, the J Fowler property, Back Alley and East Alley. The property was sold 31 May 1845 to Joseph A Wright for $40. According to descendants the family were "never too prosperous".

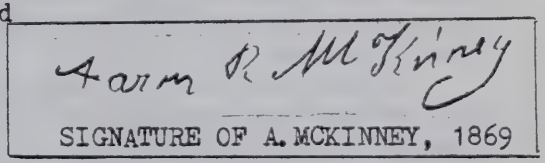
Aaron McKinney worked for a time at Paige's carding mill, on Schenck's Creek, at which place his wages amounted to about $20 per month (66).

Aaron's mother Jane came to Ohio as a widow and lived with Aaron until her death in the 1860s. She was buried at the Shrimplin Cemetery near Howard (67). The grave was never marked.

Aaron's children were early put to work, both on the home farm and in the neighborhood. Adaline, for example, worked as a hired girl; the sons learned the carpenter's trade. None of the children attended school and none of them learned to read or write.

By 1860, the oldest daughters--Kit and Caroline--had married and James McKinney had struck out on his own. The sons were not unlike their father and became involved in various sexual escapades which led to legal and social embarrassments, culminating in James McKinney's incarceration on the Knox County jail "for bastardy". It was at about this time--in 1862--that the family moved to the Nevada-Wyandot vicinity, at which place Sarah Catherine McKinney died 8 October 1868. It is believed that she was buried in the old Bretz Cemetery.

Aaron, meanwhile, began to spend less and less time with the family. He grew deaf, but his vigor was undiminished and at the age of sixty-three he took a second wife, Mary Carny (b 1811, NY); the marriage license was issued in Upper Sandusky 31 December 1869, New Year's Eve, and the couple were married by J. Moore, a Marion County Justice of the Peace, 6 Jan 1870. He lived for a time on the new wife's farm at Nevada, Ohio, but quickly tired of farm life and struck out on his own. Of his activities during this period nothing is known. His grandchildren in Knox County barely knew him and according to Mrs Russell were told little about him. It is believed that he may have gone west for a time, perhaps to Indiana and possibly to Arkansas. He returned to his Ohio family as mysteriously as he had departed, about the year 1881 or 1882, ill with systemic disease. He spent his last days with Eliza McKinney Klinefelter near Belmore, Putnam County, Ohio, at which place he died 25 January 1885, of "scrofulas" *. According to one source he was buried at Sugar Ridge Cemetery near Leipsic, Ohio, but some of the family believe he was buried at Belmore.



SIGNATURE OF A. MCKINNEY, 1869

*"Scrofula, or king's evil.
Symptoms: Hard and indolent swelling of the neck glands, that when ripe, instead of matter, discharge a whitish curd. It mostly occurs in persons of a fair complexion, blue eyes and delicate make. In bad cases, the joints swell with great pain, the limbs waste away, the ligaments and bones are destroyed, when hectic fever soon relieves the patient of his misery."

--McKenzie's 5000 Receipts, 1829, p 212

The disease was viewed as terminal; salt water was applied as a treatment in the form of daily brine baths. The term "scrofula" was applied to a broad spectrum of diseases with similar symptoms, among which are glandular tuberculosis, goiter, thyroid cancer, and the granuloma group of venereal diseases.

GRANDCHILDREN AND GREAT-GRANDCHILDREN OF MOORE SCOTT

11 WILLIAM JOHNSTON SCOTT

Born 25 January 1822 at Slate Mills, Virginia, William J Scott was named for William Johnston, a Virginia aristocrat. William J Scott was of the last generation of Scotts to be born in Virginia, and came to Knox County, Ohio in 1828 at the age of six. Three years later he was confronted with the death of his father, John Scott. The death of an infant sister in the same typhoid epidemic, as well as the deaths of seven young cousins over the next few years, doubtless made a profound impression and can be considered factors in his choice of profession.

He was a gifted architect and mechanic; at the age of sixteen he designed and supervised construction of a large barn on the homestead of Moore Scott near Mount Vernon; the barn, constructed of native timber, was completed in 1838. The hand-hewn beams are fastened together with great wooden pins. According to Hugh Hogue, the structure contained but one error--one of the huge upright supports was cut too short; an ingenious splice using an added length of beam, wooden pins and iron plates corrected the error--"the only mistake made". The barn still stands--on 1914-vintage foundations to which it was moved so as to accommodate widening of the Coshocton Road.

Martin N Scott, for many years Monroe Township Justice of the Peace, used a desk built by William J Scott. The desk was last known to be in the possession of Nellie Blank.

There is every indication that the young man's abilities were early recognized in the family; he was educated in basic academic skills at home by his uncle, Thomas Scott; he engaged himself in a program of independent study and entered Kenyon College at Gambier, two and one half miles distant from the Scott homestead, to which place he returned each evening with his horse. It is said that he paid his way through school by making washboards at night. He took an active part in the extra-curricular life of the college; he was a captain in the college military organisation and was elected to that position 7 November 1841 at the age of nineteen. He was also a leader in the Philomathesian Society, an academic honorary organisation devoted to literary pursuits.

William J Scott completed his undergraduate work in 1848 and settled for a time in Gambier, commencing the study of medicine under Dr L. M. North.

> As was the custom in those days he was called upon for medical advice within a few days and attended his first obstetrical case at the end of his first week as a medical student. He spent the winter of 1850-1851 at the Western Reserve Medical School in Cleveland, after which he returned to Gambier and maintained a practice there for two years. (N.S. Scott)

In the autumn of 1853 he took a chair in chemistry and mathematics at The Jefferson College and Military Institute in Washington, Mississippi. Despite his own southern background, he found life in the ante-Bellum deep South to be intolerable. The clouds of conflict were already gathering and as a northerner he was made to feel uncomfortable. His granddaughter, Flora L Scott, relates that "He was engaged to be married to

a Mississippi girl. But his fiancee proved to be pregnant by another man; so Grandpa returned to Ohio and did not marry until much later".

He took further medical training at the Starling Medical College in Columbus and graduated in 1856, after which he moved to Shadeville, a small village ten miles south of the state capital. It was in Shadeville that he became acquainted with Mary Folsom Stone (b 9 Feb 1834), a school teacher. Mary was the daughter of Nathan and Lydia Lee Stone, and came from an old Vermont family. The couple were married in Shadeville 25 November 1858 at 11:30 AM.

During the Civil War Dr Scott held a captaincy and acted as a recuiting officer. According to Nathan Scott, "Father often made long trips for recruiting and drilling his companies, and the expenses for these activities more often than not came from his own pocket". The job was not altogether agreeable, nor without danger, since the recruiting officer was also the drafting officer and was none too popular with recalcitrant draftees. His organisation--Co G, 7th Regt OVI--was commissioned in Franklin County, Ohio by Governor Todd in July, 1863. Most of his recruits--67 in all--were from Lockbourne; many were German-speaking. Captain Scott's weekly pay amounted to $29.98 .

In 1864 Dr Scott was appointed Chief Medical Examiner to the Prisoner of War camps on the Ohio River:

Head Quarters, State of Ohio,
Surgeon General's Office,
Columbus, Aug. 9th, 1864

Medical Directors & Surgeons
in Charge of Hospitals:

Gentlemen:

The bearer, Dr W J Scott, of Ohio, visits your Hospital and Dept on behalf of wounded and sick soldiers from our State, whose parents and friends have requested him to do so. I would be pleased to have tendered to him the usual courtesies of the profession, that he may be enabled to perform his mission with credit to himself and with satisfaction to those who have thus delegated him. Dr Scott is a loyal citizen.

Very respectfully,
Your Ob't Servant,
R.N. Barr,
Surgeon General of Ohio.

It was while engaged in this work that Dr Scott became acquainted with Dr Gustave C Webber, founder of Cleveland's Charity Hospital, at that time a receiving station for the Union wounded. Dr Webber invited the young physician to visit Cleveland on a regular basis as a lecturer in chemistry and materia medica. Scott did so for the remainder of the war, returning during interim periods to Shadeville. He took a permanent chair at the Charity Hospital Medical College 5 July 1864 and in 1865 he moved his wife and son to Cleveland. He was first President of the Cleveland Medical Society (later known as the Cleveland Academy of Medicine) and was for many years Professor of Clinical Medicine at the Western Reserve Medical School, to which institution Charity Medical College became amalgamated after the close of the Civil War. He was an idolised teacher and was known to his students as "Pappy". Said to be an exact counterpart of Moore Scott, he

Magazine of Western History

Respectfully W. J. Scott

stood 5'10" tall and weighed 210 pounds.

A Mason, he became a life member of Cleveland's Iris Lodge 20 Oct 1868. Raised as a Baptist, he later took his wife's faith and worshipped for many years as an Episcopalian.

Four children were born to Dr and Mrs Scott:

111 Nathan Stone Scott b 16 June 1863 d 23 Dec 1940 m Bena Brown
112 Flora May Scott b 17 Dec 1866 d Sept 1875
113 Olive Lydia Scott b 21 July 1870 d Oct 1870
114 Justin ("Jettie") Lee Scott b 16 Apr 1873 d 25 June 1873

William J Scott's granddaughter, Flora Scott, writes:

"The War for Independence does not seem very far back to me. I knew my grandfather well; he knew his grandfather. My grandfather's grandfather, Moore Scott, fought in the Revolutionary War... Two of W.J. Scott's children died in infancy: Baby Jettie and Baby Ollie. Flora May, three years younger than Nathan Stone, died when she was about nine years old. Burial of these three children was in the then-new Lake View Cemetery, where the Scott lot was in the first section open to the public. It is perhaps 300 feet from Euclid Avenue on the east side of the main road of the cemetery. The lot is in the name of Dr W J Scott.

"As early as the time of the death of Flora May he must have planned how he wanted the graves arranged for himself, his wife and his daughter. For Flora's grave was placed at nearly right angles to the other two grave sites. His grave and Grandma's (when occupied) were at slight angles from perpendicular to the lot boundaries. The result was that there was no room (besides the babies two little graves) for any other grave in the top row of the lot...

"The family lived down west of what was later called East Fourth Street close to my grandmother's brother Henry Stone, who lived there until his death in about 1941.

"When it became apparent that the son would follow his father in being a doctor, W J Scott moved to 533 Prospect Street. This place was farther from the Medical Department on Erie (Ninth) and Lakeside, and Lakeside Hospital also on Lakeside, but closer to Charity Hospital with its curved double stairway going up to the big front doors. Then Grandpa bought the house at 529 Prospect and built at 531 Prospect. People tried to dissuade my grandfather from building there. 'Dr Scott, you'll never see any of your friends,'they said, 'it is so far out of town'.

"I was born at 533 Prospect; my brother was born at 529 Prospect, and my sister was born at 531 Prospect, the house which Grandpa built for himself and his wife, into which, after his death, his son and family moved.

"I could still go through the house at 531 Prospect Street in the dark--if the house were still standing. It had an inset front porch at one corner with two front doors. One door opened into the waiting room for patients; the other was for family and friends and opened into the front hall. At one side of the waiting room was an office. The other office was across the hall. The medicine room was easily available to either office. Back of these were the family living room and dining room, and back of them the kitchen.

"Back of the kitchen, and opening from a landing half way to the basement was the door to my grandmother's pride and joy--the ice house.

It had double insulated walls and was filled with ice from Lake Erie every winter. The ice got pretty far down in the summer time, but it always lasted through the summer.

"The cement-floored basement extended under the entire house--except for the vegetable bin. This room, about the size of a large closet, had a cement floor for a couple of feet. Then there was a wall up to about table height. Back of this wall was earth, up to the top of the wall. Potatoes, beets, turnips and parsnips were buried in the earth. When needed, some would be uncovered from day to day. They lasted all winter and until fresh produce could be purchased in spring.

"Back of the house was the barn, with the cow-shed at one end. From the top of the cow-shed, we could see parades over on Euclid Avenue. There were always two horses, one for Grandpa or my father to drive, the other for family use.

"Grandpa was Old Doctor Scott; Father was Young Doctor Scott. Grandma kept some beautiful white dresses with stand-up taffeta-bow sashes for me to wear when I went with Old Dr Scott on Sunday afternoons. Sunday mornings I went to church with Grandma, at St Paul's on the corner of Case (40th) and Euclid. From Case to Perry was 'Millionaire's Row' on Euclid Avenue. At first, street cars went straight down Euclid Avenue; then they were re-routed to go by Case to Prospect, down Prospect to Perry, and across to Euclid again. This was done to leave Euclid Avenue unimpeded by street cars and free for use by sleighs in the winter and carriages in the summertime.

"Grandma's boiled dinner was corned beef and cabbage with potatoes and perhaps turnips added. (Never beets; they would have turned the boiled dinner red!) This made a delicious dinner. But the meal the next day was even better. She removed most of the left-over meat and vegetables, added some navy beans, and let it stand over night. By morning the beans had popped open, and the fat from the meat had all congealed on top. This fat was removed (and saved to be used instead of lard). Grandma added some cornmeal and made a one-dish soup dinner the like of which I have never seen anywhere else.

"I remember most clearly how my grandfather drank his coffee. The coffee, hot ('It MUST be hot') and with cream in it was in his cup. The cup was in the saucer. Back of the saucer was a butterdish, rather larger than most butterdishes, perhaps two inches in diameter. Grandpa would pour some coffee from his cup into the saucer, set the cup on the butter dish, and drink his coffee from the saucer. /Mrs Russell reports that her father, Hugh Hogue, drank his tea and coffee in exactly the same manner; the practice appears to have been common in the family, and is believed to be a Scotch custom .--PR/

"Another memory I have is of Grandpa's vest. When he was at home, the top two buttons of the vest were left unfastened. The fourth button hole held his watch charm, a straight bar, as well as the vest button. His watch chain went both ways from the watch charm--one way to the watch in his watch pocket, the other way to another pocket on the other side of his vest. But I cannot remember what it contained."

Despite a busy schedule, Dr Scott frequently returned to Knox County to visit his Uncle Thomas, who had raised him and who was in many respects

responsible for his early education.

Dr William Johnston Scott died in Cleveland 5 May 1896. He had been ill for some time previous and had been abed for about a week. Flora Scott recalls that "he was quite astonished that the rector of the church did not come to pay him a visit; he did not know that the rector himself had taken ill and died the week previous; no one had told him".

"After Grandpa's death, Grandma had a milliner make her a widow's bonnet, much like the one which Queen Victoria wore after the death of Prince Albert. Over a close-fitting form, cut away in the back to allow for hair arrangement, a black-bordered black-crepe veil was draped. It was pinned to the hat with dull (not shiny) black milliner's pins. The veil fell about halfway down her back. She never again wore any other hat.

"After Grandpa's death, also, she kept his long straight sword in its scabbard with its gold tassel, hanging at the head of her bed. His watch was kept on a spool table beside the sword.

"Grandma gave a high round window to St Paul's Church in honor of Grandpa and the three deceased children. The glass was all blue except for one large star and three smaller ones: white stars for her loved ones in the blue of the heaven above.

"After Grandpa's death, Grandma took up china painting. She painted an entire set of dishes with settings for eight, drawing the designs herself, free-hand, then filling in the coloring for fruits, flowers and leaves. Each dish was signed on the back: MFSS. Her great granddaughter Margery has the dishes now."

Mary Folsom Stone Scott died 2 Sept 1901, of cancer, and was buried in the family plot at Lakeview Cemetery in Cleveland (68).

12 THOMAS EDWIN SCOTT

Born 5 September 1823 at Slate Mills, Virginia, Thomas E Scott was orphaned at the age of eight years and was raised by his uncle Thomas Scott in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio. He married 16 Apr 1846 Bernice Brown, b 30 Apr 1826 in Yates County, New York, the daughter of Bainbridge, Connecticut natives. A farmer and millwright by trade, Thomas E Scott built many of the mid-nineteenth century mills in Knox County, including the Laribee Mill near Jelloway, at which place he lived for a time in the household of his mother, Nancy McKinney Scott Shimer. He owned a 45-acre farm 3/4 mile northwest of the Thomas Scott/Samuel Hogue farm in Monroe Township.

Thomas E and Bernice B Scott were the parents of five children:

121 Baldwin Bane Scott b 10 Nov 1846 d 21 Sept 1916 m 1 Lunetta Kost
2 Josephine Day

122 Paulina Malvina Scott b 11 Mar 1848 d 9 Apr 1918 m G W Clements

123 Arletta Amelia Scott b Feb 1850 d 17 July 1850

124 Lucinda Jenette Scott b 14 Dec 1855 d 21 Jan 1873 (heart disease)

125 George Milton Scott b 8 Dec 1855 d 6 Jan 1856

Thomas E Scott was a member of the Joe Hooker Post, GAR, having served with Co F, 142nd Regt, OVI during the Civil War.

He was slow and deliberate in his movements. On one occasion Bernice says to him at sheep shearing time, 'Tom, I can do that just as well as you can and do it faster!' and proceeded to do so; when she was

finished she stood back and asked, triumphantly, 'Well, Tom, what do you think of that?! And Tom remarks in his slow manner, with dry humor, 'Well, it's all right except that the fleece is the wrong side out' (69).

Thomas Edwin Scott died 25 May 1897 and was the last of the Virginia-born Scotts to die. He was buried at Ebenezer Church on the Wooster Road. Bernice Brown Scott died 30 June 1900 and was buried at the same place. The farm was sold to Rachel Metzger, a neighbor, and the house was allowed to fall into ruin.

13 ROBERT WARREN SCOTT

Born 13 August 1825 at Slate Mills, Virginia, Robert W Scott came to Ohio in 1828 and was raised in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio by his uncle, Thomas Scott, from whom he and his brother T.E. Scott learned the millwright's trade. About the year 1850 he went west to Muscatine, Iowa. He lived for many years as a bachelor at the Scott Hotel in Muscatine (70). During the Civil War he was a southern sympathizer and is said to have drawn up the plans for some of the southern fortification (71).

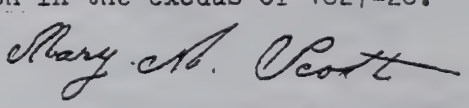
About the year 1870 he married Elmira Louise George, by whom he had

131 Lucinda May Scott b 29 July 1872 m Ralph K Raymond
132 Clarah Leah Scott b 4 May 1879 m Frederick Berger
133 George Scott d inf
134 John Scott d inf

Elmira died 12 Sept 1884; "Warren" died 17 December the same year, at Muscatine, Iowa.

14 MARY MARGARET SCOTT

Born 25 Jan 1827 at Slate Mills, Virginia, Mary Margaret Scott was the youngest of those who left Bromfield Parish in the exodus of 1827-28. After her father John W Scott died in 1831, she went to live with her uncle, Thomas Scott. She was a dressmaker by trade and her work was highly prized in the neighborhood. A sleeve made by Mary Scott was for many years preserved by her nephew, Nathan Scott of Cleveland, to whom it passed from Kit McGugin and Nellie Blank. She was a kindly, gentle woman and strongly resembled her brother Dr W J Scott. She died at the home of Catherine McKinney Paige on Sunday evening, 28 May 1882 of stomach cancer and was buried at the Ebenezer Church northeast of Mount Vernon, Ohio.



15 SARAH JANE SCOTT

Born 3 August 1830 in Knox County, Ohio, Sarah J Scott married (1) John Adams (b 6 August 1816) whose father James Adams came to Monroe Township from Frederick County, Virginia in 1811. John and Sarah Scott Adams parented four children:

151 Alwilda Augusta Adams b 11 Jan 1849 d 11 Nov 1907 m Lowell Thayer
152 James Winard Adams b 19 May 1850
153 George Bentley Adams b 5 June 1852
154 John Quincy Adams b 9 Apr 1854 d 22 Sept 1854

Adams died 1 October 1854. Sarah married a second time, 25 Mar 1858, James Madison Paige, son of James and Sarah Lewis Paige (72), owners of a carding mill on Schenck's Creek. The children of James and Sarah Scott

Adams Paige were

155 John Warner Paige b 19 Nov 1861
156 Warren Tell Paige b 25 Oct 1863 d 2 Apr 1913 unm
157 Frank Paige d inf

Sarah Paige died 3 July 1868, of "female weakness", and was buried in Mount Vernon at Moundview Cemetery. James M Paige subsequently married Sarah's first cousin, Rachel Catherine McKinney Hadley. He died 10 Apr 1900 and is buried at Ebenezer Cemetery on the Wooster Road northeast of Mt Vernon.

21 HIRAM SCOTT

Born 3 June 1821 at Slate Mills, Virginia; Hiram Scott was the first of Moore Scott's grandchildren. He grew up in Ohio and subsequently accompanied his father to Indiana, where he married Mary Houk in a civil ceremony performed by George W Wilmot, J P 3 July 1862. Hiram Scott lived in DeKalb County, Indiana near St Joe, at which place he died 24 October 1871, aged fifty years.

22 ALFRED SCOTT

Born 3 June 1821 at Slate Mills, Virginia; Alfred was Hiram Scott's twin. He lived for a time at Monroe Mills, Knox County, Ohio, but in 1849 moved to DeKalb County, Indiana where he took up farming near Spencerville. He married 20 Mar 1851 Rhoda Boyle (b 1830) by whom he had a number of children, including

221 William Henry Scott b 1862 d 31 Oct 1954 m Sarah Ulm
222 Charles Alfred Scott b 1866 d 10 May 1935 m Dellie
223 Mathia Belle Scott m George W Cope 20 June 1891
224 John Scott
225 Jennie Scott m Mr Chaney 7 Mar 1881

Alfred died at Spencerville in 1866 and was buried at White City Cemetery. Rhoda Scott survived him by several years.

24 RACHEL SCOTT

Born at Slate Mills, Virginia, 1827; Rachel Scott came to Ohio with her father in 1832 and lived at Monroe Mills until the family removed to Spencerville, Indiana. She married 26 June 1862 William Draggoo, a resident of Concord. According to tradition, Draggoo was an Indian. The couple parented several children and lived at Concord, DeKalb County, Indiana.

27 KEZIAH ANN SCOTT

Born at Monroe Mills, Knox County, Ohio in Sept 1838; Keziah Scott was named for Keziah Bougham Popham, who was both her grandmother and great-aunt. She was generally known in the family as "Kizzie", but others called her Ann. She moved to Concord, Indiana in 1849 at which place she wed her first cousin, James H McKinney, 18 Jan 1872 in a ceremony performed by S B Ward. The couple are reported to have had two children. For further information, see 63 JAMES H MCKINNEY.

41 SARAH JERUSHA SCOTT

The oldest child of Job and Fanny Smith Scott was born en route to

Ohio from Virginia 9 Nov 1827, less than a week after the beginning of the Scott exodus. In the family she was always known as "Puss". Sarah lived with her brother Daniel until the time of his death in 1870, after which she lived for a time with the Paiges and later with the Samuel Hogues. Sarah Jerusha is said to have had a wonderful memory (73). About the year 1877 she unerwent surgery for ovarian cancer. She died at the residence of Samuel Hogue in 1892, and was buried at Pleasant Valley Cemetery near Monroe Mills.

42 DANIEL MOORE SCOTT

Born at Boston, Culpeper County, Virginia 3 December 1830, he was known as "Hub" and operated a cider press on the Coshocton Road opposite Job Scott's cooper shop.

When I was a child there still stood in Monroe Township a small one and one half story frame house which the owner, Fay MacDonald, said once belonged to Daniel Scott. At that time the structure stood behind MacDonalds' house and was being used as a grainery, but Fay said that it had been moved there about the turn of the century from the vicinity of McKenzie's Hollow. The building burned under mysterious circumstances in 1962 (74).

Daniel Moore Scott died 17 Sept 1870 "of cramp" and was buried at Pleasant Valley Cemetery. The grave is unmarked (75).

43 RACHEL ELIZABETH SCOTT

Born in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio 24 March 1835; Rachel Scott was always known as "Jim". She married 18 May 1857 John Brophy, an Irishman. Brophy served four years four months with Co F, 65th OVI during the Civil War. Eleanor Brophy Murrin recalled some years later that Rachel Brophy pasted her widow's pension claim onto the outside front cover of the family Bible (76). John and Rachel Brophy parented

431 Addie Brophy b 15 Apr 1858 d 26 Aug 1929 m Brook Church
432 Angetine Young Brophy b 11 Nov 1860 m Charles Bennett
433 Bruce Brophy b 22 June 1866 m 1 Cora Miller 2 Luella Davis
434 Francis Eleanor Brophy b 2 Dec 1869 m Thomas Murrin Jr

"Jack" Brophy died circa 1903 and was buried in the soldiers' section at Moundview Cemetery in Mount Vernon. Rachel died at the home of her daughter Ange Bennett on the Mansfield Road in Clinton Township, Knox County, Ohio, 10 August 1910, at four in the afternoon.

73 SARAH CATHERINE SCOTT

Born in Howard Township, Knox County, Ohio 5 August 1829; Sarah C Scott married (1) James McGugin (b 20 Nov 1826) by whom she had four children:

731 Anna J McGugin b 20 Dec 1849 d 4 Feb 1875 m John Bartlett
732 Charles Wilson McGugin b 10 Apr 1851 d 17 Jan 1918 m Lucy Edwards
733 Rosetta McGugin b 15 June 1854 d 15 July 1918 m John Bartlett
734 John Martin McGugin b 7 Oct 1857 d 27 Mar 1911

McGugin died 22 March 1868. Sarah married second 10 Mar 1873 Pharaoh Burk (b 1841 d 30 May 1915). No children were born to this union. "She was known far and wide as Aunt Kit Burk; she could not read or write but had a remarkable memory. It was a saying in the family and among friends that

if one wanted information, 'Ask Aunt Kit Burk; she will know!'" (77)
Sarah Catherine Scott Burk died 16 November 1913 near Mount Vernon, Ohio.

74 ELIZABETH ANN SCOTT

Born 17 April 1832, Howard Township, Knox County, Ohio: Elizabeth Scott was known as "Betsy Ann". In 1858 she married Joseph P Brown (b 7 Dec 1834), a farmer and butcher, by whom she had five children:

741 Harry M Brown b 11 Mar 1860
742 Charles I Brown b 3 Mar 1862 d 5 May 1887
743 Elmer J Brown b 20 Oct 1864
744 Mame Brown b 28 Feb 1867 d unm
745 Anna M Brown b 7 Apr 1872 d Aug 1872

Betsy Ann Brown died 9 Apr 1872 following childbirth, and was buried at the Green Valley Cemetery near Mt Vernon, Ohio. Joseph P Brown died 28 August 1918 at Edgewood, Illinois.

75 JOHN MOORE SCOTT

Born 17 October 1834 in Knox County, Ohio ; John Moore Scott was named for his deceased uncle John and for his grandfather Moore Scott. A carpenter by trade, be built the Ebenezer Church on the Wooster Pike north of Mt Vernon.

John Scott's wife was Susan Young, born 14 Dec 1838. They owned a three-acre farm three-fourths of a mile northeast of Ebenezer. Four children were born to them:

751 Martin Jay Scott b 9 Feb 1861
752 Charles Scott b 1863 d 1910
753 William Scott b 14 Apr 1869
754 Len Scott b 3 Oct 1873 d 1953

Both John and Susan Scott suffered from rheumatism, and Susan was bedfast for several years prior to her death 7 Oct 1904. John M Scott died 3 June 1909. Both were buried at the Ebenezer Church cemetery.

76 ELIZABETH ELLEN SCOTT

There were two Elizabeths among Martin N Scott's children; when the second, Elizabeth Ellen Scott, was born 30 Sept 1836, the family averted confusion by nicknaming her "Nellie", and it was by that name that she was best known. In 1859 she married Robert Cavins (b1832), a widower who was her third cousin (78). Cavins was the son of John (1791-1867) and Rachel (1801-1868) Cavins, of an old Knox County family. Robert and Nellie Cavins were the parents of one child,

761 Martin Scott Cavins b 1 Jan 1860 d 11 Aug 1861

The couple subsequently moved to Wyandot, Ohio, at which place Nellie Cavins died 29 August 1862. Cavins was a farmer and lived for many years at Mount Union, Ohio, at which place he died in 1900.

77 LANDEN A SCOTT

Born 13 July 1838; Landen Scott was a twin to Lyman Scott. They were the first of four sets of twins born to Martin Scott and his wife Elizabeth Ann Martin. Landen was a cripple from his sixteenth year on, having run an elder snag through his foot when he attempted to jump a fence. He died 20 Sept 1860 of typhoid while visiting his uncle Henry Scott in DeKalb County, Indiana.

Mill at Monroe Mills, Knox County, Ohio. Ed Scott in the foreground. The mill was razed in 1929.

Clements-Parrish residence on the Wooster Pike near Mount Vernon; the Four Mile House, an inn, once occupied the site.

Mary Margaret Scott, 1827-1882

Upright splice and mow ladder in Scott barn near Mt Vernon. "The only mistake made".

Hogue-Russell farm barn, designed by Wm J Scott, 1838. Betty Scott, Nathan Scott, Ed Scott, Evrie Hogue, Hugh Hogue, 1927.

73 Aunt Kit Burk
Pharaoh Burk

79 Margaret Jane Scott Stuck
William Stuck

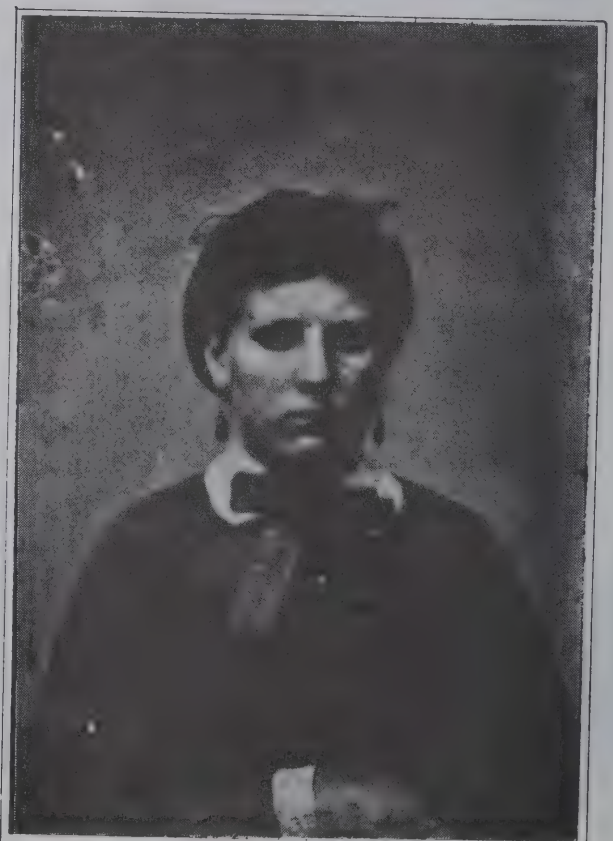
7-11 Mary Scott Russell
7-11-1 Ida Jane Russell

7-12 Charles Warren Scott

Martin Nalle Scott's residence,
Wyandot, Wyandot County, Ohio

7-14 Dellafloretta P C Scott

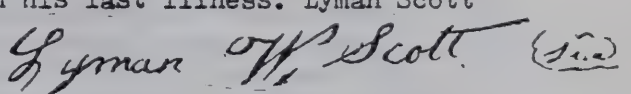
7-15 Alvira Scott Johnson



7-18 Alice Belle Scott (Schuler)
circa 1868

78 LYMAN WRIGHT SCOTT

Born 13 July 1838 on the Scott homestead in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio, Lyman Wright Scott was named for Dr Lyman Wright, the physician who attended John W Scott in his last illness. Lyman Scott was known as "Lyme" in the family. A farmer by occupation, he moved to Wyandot County, Ohio with his father in February 1863. He served with Co H, 78th OVI in the Civil War, having enlisted 30 March 1864; he was discharged at Washington, D.C. 30 May 1865.



After the family's move to Wyandot, Martin N Scott hired a local girl, Sarah ("Sally") Ann Lumberson to help care for the large family. Sally was born 16 Jan 1842 and was the daughter of Aaron (1811-1853) and Susan (1815-1859) Lumberson. Lyman Scott married her 9 Sept 1867. Seven children were born to them:

781 Emma Bell Scott b 12 May 1869 d 18 May 1892 unm
782 Martin Nawle Scott b 12 Nov 1870
783 Flora Luella Scott b 28 Jan 1873 d 1927 m Joseph Harris
784 John Wesley Scott b 10 Oct 1875 d
785 Franklin Benjamin Scott b 20 Jan 1879 d 1952 unm
786 Dudley Chase Scott b 14 Feb 1881 d Aug 1963 m Sarah J Baehr
787 Pearley Ray Scott b 4 Feb 1883 d

According to Franklin Scott, "Sally did not place any great value on education and this applied in the training of her own children." She had a healthy disrespect for "social airs".

> One time Lyme was having company, and Sally was helping him to get ready. Contrary to his usual plain custom, he chose to wear a tie and collar.... The next morning after this high-class social affair someone remarked to him, 'Lyman, you don't look very well this morning. Didn't you sleep well last night?' To which Lyme replied, 'No. Sally put on this collar and tie last night and when it was time for bed I could not get it off. I couldn't sleep!' (79)

Sarah Lumberson Scott died 14 Apr 1913; Lyman Scott died 12 March 1919 at Wyandot, Ohio. Both are buried at Grand Prairie Cemetery, Marion County, Ohio.

79 MARGARET JANE SCOTT

Born 1 December 1840 in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio, Margaret Jane Scott was known in the family as "Meg" or "Maggie". She attended the common schools in Knox County and was for some time a close friend of George W Clements, a young schoolteacher who subsequently married Paulina Scott. At the age of 21 Margaret left home to take a teaching position at Nevada in Wyandot County. In a letter dated 19 Jan 1862 she wrote to Clements of her experiences:

> Times are rather dull here at this place this winter nothing going on except spelling school once and a while; I have had three this winter. The first two were very good indeed but the last one was rather spoiled by an old Dutch woman coming in and giving sites about whiping her boy Oh dear me you ought to have heard it. I get along very well with my school it is very full about 65 enrolled of

which a great number is large girls and boys. The next day after the old dutch woman there one of the Directors sent me a bundle of whips so thick I could /illegible/ and told me to use them whenever I wanted to so you see I am on the safe side. I have been some troubled with my head but not near so bad as last winter...Oh me, how I should like to have went along with you to meeting out to Amity. There is nothing going on here not a meeting or anything of the kind. Once and a while I go and stay overnight with some of the schollars and the other night there was a sled load of us went two or three miles off to a spelling and had a very nice time...Oh I do wish you could come out this winter...Times we had going to Peters and to Keefers either they were times long to be remembered on several accounts. Oh I often have to laugh when I think of falling in the creek. O what a sight I was...

The letter contains a wry observation on Clements' courting activities:

I think you have a tedious time getting acquainted with the Misses Fritz's...

That Margaret was homesick is obvious. Wistfully, she writes

I have been thinking how nice it would be to come back there this spring and get a school. If I could only get yours that would seem too good, wouldn't it. Write soon as you can and I'll write never fear. Was the Teacher a young man or a married man? Pretty or ugly.... Put the mail direct to Nevada. Yours truly,

Maggie (80).

Two years later Meg Scott married William John Stuck (b 19 Oct 1840) in a Wyandot County ceremony performed 4 Dec 1864. A farmer by occupation, Stuck was a member of the Knights of Pythias and a veteran of the Civil War, having fought with the 64th OVI.

According to family sources, Margaret "was the belle of the town and after her marriage was always active in church, lodge and other activities of Nevada and Wyandot" (81). She was the mother of nine children:

791 Clarence Eugene Stuck b 4 Jan 1866 d 12 Nov 1901
792 Edward Lee Stuck b 1 Apr 1867
793 Elizabeth Ann Stuck b 2 May 1869 d 12 Oct 1870
794 Mary Eliza Stuck b 21 Nov 1871 m Elza Jacob Blank
795 Harry Bruce Stuck b 7 Sept 1874
796 Clara Angela Stuck b 25 Feb 1877 m 1 August W Schade 2 W C Lewis
797 Willis E Stuck b 25 Mar 1879
798 Thomas Wesley Stuck b 15 Mar 1882
799 John Carl Stuck b 19 July 1885

William Stuck d 10 Oct 1904; Margaret died 26 Nov 1916.

7-11 MARY ABIGAIL SCOTT

Mary A Scott was born four miles east of Mount Vernon, Ohio 9 Apr 1844, a twin to Charles W Scott. She was known in the family as "Mate", though her brother Charles called her "Cottontail". In 1860, before the family's move to Wyandot County, she married Thomas Jefferson Russell (b 12 Dec 1834), son of Cornelius Russell, a Maryland native and resident of Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio. Thomas Russell enlisted 31 March 1864 with the 4th OVI at Mount Vernon and was mustered out of service with Co B at Camp Dennison (Columbus) by Gordon Granger.

Seven children were born to Tom and Mary Scott Russell:

7-11-1 Ida Jane Russell b 4 Jan 1862 d 28 Aug 1928
7-11-2 John Martin Russell b 12 May 1864 d 17 Aug 1887
7-11-3 Mattie Dell Russell b 9 Apr 1870 m 1 Logue 2 Hasper
7-11-4 William Tell Russell b 27 Apr 1875 d 17 Feb 1877
7-11-5 Millie Wilhelmina Russell b 13 Apr 1880 m 1 Corder 2 Bullard
7-11-6 Susan Ethel Russell b 22 Feb 1882 m 1 Harness 2 Drew 3 Criger
7-11-7 Murray Scott Russell b 7 Sept 1885

The family moved to Ashton, Missouri in 1877. Russell died there 29 July 1921. "Mate" Russell, a devout member of the Methodist Church for thirty-five years, died in the same place 4 Apr 1923, aged 78. "At the time of her death she was survived by nineteen grandchildren and twenty-five great-grandchildren" (82).

7-12 CHARLES WARREN SCOTT

Born 9 April 1844 Charles Warren Scott was known in the family as "Ward", though many friends and relatives came to call him "Condy".

When about sixteen years of age, Charles Scott was apprenticed to a cobbler named Condy Boyles. When the lad arrived to begin his tuition, he was put to work scrubbing floors. This so peeved young Scott that he ran away and could never be persuaded to return.

Thus Charles Scott came to be known as "Condy". Charles W Scott

He was an epileptic and in his earlier years was noted for his temper and explosive personality. On 22 Aug 1862 he ran away from home to join the army, and served in the war with Co C, 34th OVI. According to Franklin Scott, at the time Condy's company was ordered forward into battle he had a seizure and was left behind for dead. He recovered, however, and rejoined his company. He was discharged 5 Aug 1863 on a Surgeon's certificate of disability and returned home for a time before his re-enlistment with Co C, 25 Oct 1863; he was a member of the "Star Brigade" and saw Sheridan's famous ride from Winchester to Cedar Creek the morning of 17 Oct 1864. Charles W Scott was mustered out with his company 27 July 1865, at which time he returned to Wyandot County. He never married; later in life he lived on and off at the Soldiers' Home in Sandusky, returning now and then to live with relatives in Wyandot. Mrs Russell recalls that he once walked all the way from Wyandot to visit the Hugh Hogues east of Mount Vernon. (The Hogues occupied the Moore Scott homestead on which Condy Scott grew up.) He was a farm laborer by trade, who became gentler as the years passed and as an old man was a favorite in the family. It is reported that only with difficulty could one persuade him to "dress up". On one special occasion he was cajoled into wearing a collar and tie; he fumbled for a considerable time in his attempts to make the knot and finally had to ask assistance from one of the ladies. "He was very secretive and solicitous and, says he, 'Don't tell Lyman' (83)".

Charles Scott died in 1924 at the home of his nephew, Franklin B Scott at Wyandot. He was buried at Grand Prairie Cemetery, Marion County, Ohio, in the Scott family plot.

7-14 DELLAFLORETTA PARETTA CLEMENTINE SCOTT

Born 6 May 1846 in Knox County, Ohio, Della was a twin sister to Luella Usuirba Florentine Scott. Luella died 13 Sept 1846 at the age of four months.

Della never married. For many years she kept house for her brother Condy and invalid sister Agnes. Among other things she raised chickens. She died at Wyandot in 1925, aged seventy-nine years.

7-15 ALVIRA GENEVERA SCOTT

Born 1 July 1848 on the Moore Scott homestead in Knox County, Ohio, Alvira was known as "Pete" or "Vie". She married 16 July 1868 James Melford Johnson (b 16 Feb 1847), a cobbler and resident of Nevada, Wyandot County, Ohio. For many years he was a railroad conductor. The Johnsons parented five children:

7-15-1 Frances Raymond Johnson b 24 May 1869
7-15-2 Minnie Vandalia Johnson b 1 July 1871 d 22 Mar 1904 m C Nichols
7-15-3 Daughter d inf
7-15-4 Orlin Ray Johnson b 4 Aug 1880 d Mar 1918
7-15-5 Mona Hazel Johnson b 1888 d ae 10 months

Alvira Scott Johnson died 9 Sept 1906 at the age of fifty-eight. Johnson subsequently took a second wife, Mrs Matilda Hinlen, a widow with three children. She died in 1927. "Uncle Jimmy Johnson", as he was known in the family, lived to be a very old man and long held the distinction of being the oldest person present at the Scott reunions.

7-16 EMMA BELL SCOTT

Born 11 July 1850 in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio. She died 17 Feb 1856 allegedly from the effects of eating too much popcorn (84). Her grave is beside that of her grandfather Moore Scott at the Shrimplin Cemetery, Howard, Ohio.

7-17 AGNES SCOTT

Born 25 May 1854, Agnes was a twin to Alice Belle Scott; the censi enumerate her as a "lunatic". When a small girl, she was hit on the head by the handle of a windlass on the pump. From this blow she never fully recovered and was confined to a wheelchair practically all of her life, unable to speak or hear. During her later years she is said to have developed an irascible temper (85). She died at the home of her brother and sister in Wyandot about the year 1883.

7-18 ALICE BELLE SCOTT

Born 25 May 1854, Alice is said to have named herself. Until she went to school, she was known simply as "Baby"; on her first day in the classroom the teacher asked her name and after only a little thought she made up the name "Alice Belle". She married 16 Aug 1877 Lewis Schuler (b 25 June 1855), Wyandot County constable, U S Marshall and brother to sherriff Charles Schuler. Seven childre n were born to them:

7-18-1 William Schuler b 6 Apr 1878 d inf
7-18-2 Arthur Tell Schuler b 11 Oct 1879
7-18-3 Ernest Elwood Schuler b 28 Dec 1881
7-18-4 Blanch Schuler b 1 Oct 1884 d 20 July 1930 (cancer) unm

7-18-5 Ruth Schuler b 2 Apr 1890 m Emmas Young
7-18-6 Otto Adam Schuler b 19 Mar 1892
7-18-7 Bessie Mae Schuler b 15 Apr 1894 m Alphonse D Neff

Alice died 14 Feb 1896. As a consequence, Schuler is said to have retired in grief from his post as marshall. The children were raised by their aunt, Alvira Johnson, and Lewis Schuler died on New Years Day, 1911, following an infection which developed from stepping on a nail.

81 RACHEL CATHERINE MCKINNEY

There are, in most families, certain individuals whose kindness, warmheartedness and strength of character live on after them and become legend. Such an individual was Rachel Catherine McKinney, better known as Aunt Kit Paige. Born 14 October 1832 near Monroe Mills in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio, she was named for her grandmother, Rachel Popham Scott. She was light-eyed and stood quite tall; she wore her hair parted in the middle, with the length pulled tight-back into a braid which was then gathered around the head.

Her first marriage was a tragic one. She became enamored with one George Hadley (b 10 May 1832) and on 29 March 1855 she married him in a civil ceremony performed by John Dwyer.

The State of Ohio, Knox County, ss.

This is to Certify, That, on the 29 day of March A. D. 1855 I John Dwyer a Justice of the Peace joined in Matrimony Mr George Hadley and Miss Catharine Kinney

Given under my hand, this 29 th day of March A. D. 1855

John Dwyer J P

Hadley, a strong young farmer, was exquisitely handsome. One child was born to them:

811 Mary Hadley b 6 April 1858 d 15 July 1933 unm

As a consequence of severe illness and fever during infancy, the child was mentally defective.

Hadley was not popular in the family. According to Mrs Russell, the consensus was that he was "no good"; "Grandma's family hated to see Aunt Kit marry him, and when he went off to the war they prayed that he would not return". Hadley enlisted at Mount Vernon 2 May 1864 with Co K, 142nd Ohio National Guard. Three months later, on 26 August, the family received word that Hadley had died somewhere in the South, of typhoid.

Hadley's estate, after payment of debts, amounted to $719; in addition, the widow was left with a 100-acre farm just off the Wooster Road, four

miles northeast of Mt Vernon on the headwaters of Schenck's Creek, not far from the tavern known as The Four Mile House; there she remained for the rest of her life.

On 19 March 1871 she took a second husband, James Madison Paige, whose first wife was Kit McKinney's first cousin, Sarah Jane Scott (see number 15, SARAH JANE SCOTT). Paige was a widower with several stepchildren and two sons of his own. Of these, Winard Adams, George B Adams, John Paige and Tell Paige moved to the farm on Schenck's Creek and were raised to adulthood by Aunt Kit.

It was a lively household and the Paige Place was the scene of many family gatherings, including the first Scott reunion in 1897. The house was a second home to many in the family, and the William J Scotts of Cleveland were frequent visitors. James M Paige was for many years Monroe Township Trustee and was a figure of some considerable stature among Knox County Republicans. In his politics, Paige stood virtually alone in a family dominated by southern-oriented Democrats. He died 10 April 1900 and was buried at Ebenezer Cemetery.

Mrs Russell was often in the house in the company of her father and uncle for whom Catherine Paige was a favorite aunt:

> I remember one visit in particular. Aunt Kit was close to 85 years old, I think, but she loved to see children have fun. On this occasion we were all in the yard playing with the garden hose, which was attached to Aunt Kit's kitchen pump inside the summer kitchen. My brother Warner stayed inside and pumped and another of the children held the hose to spray. It was quite a delightful game and it went on and on for quite some time. Quite suddenly we noticed that Warner was out among us too, but the water was still coming. Who was manning the pump? Mom looked in the window of the summer kitchen and there was dear old Aunt Kit, grinning and pumping with obvious delight in our play and fun.

Her costume generally consisted of a long calico dress and apron, with ribbons and lace around the collar. When visiting away from home she also wore a cape and small hat, and in the winter time carried a muff. She never learned to read or write, but was a cook of considerable talent. Aunt Kit was especially noted for her rice puddings, delicately flavored with rose water and "lighter than air".

Catherine McKinney Paige died at home, of a stroke, 10 February 1920. She was buried--in a new dress--at Ebenezer Church on the great hill overlooking Schenck's Creek Valley in which she spent her entire life. The Paige house burned to the ground in the late 1960s, but the summer kitchen--built over a spring--still stands (1977) and is used as a dwelling.

82 MARY CAROLINE MCKINNEY

The second daughter of Aaron and Sarah Scott McKinney, Mary Caroline McKinney, was born near the Gilchrest Mill on Schenck's Creek, Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio 30 June 1834. She was named for her greataunt Mary Scott Moore and for her cousin Caroline Scott, daughter of Henry. In accordance with family custom, she seldom used the name Mary, but was called by her middle name, Caroline. In the family she was always known as "Carr".

As the child of a poor and at times psychologically erratic mill laborer, Caroline McKinney was early put to work and missed the benefits of even a common school education. Ethel Hardesty Wise remembered her as a tiny woman, barely five feet in height, with blue eyes remarkable for their "smiling-ness". According to Mrs Wise "she was a terrific worker", noted for her energy and a pace of labor which was at once rapid, steady, peaceful and seemingly effortless. Caroline Hogue's finely-stitched quilt tops of red, white and blue plains and calico are still preserved by the family, along with her diminutive black satin cape.

She married 14 Sept 1855--in her twenty-first year--Samuel Hogue (born in Mount Vernon 31 March 1831), carpenter son of William and Elizabeth Bricker Hogue and a descendant of Lord Baltimore (86). Six children were born to them:

821 Mary Belle Hogue b 21 Aug 1857 d inf
822 Sarah Ethel Hogue b 14 June 1859 d 11 May 1945 m Geo Hardesty
823 Eliza Jane Hogue b 20 Sept 1862 d 9 July 1904 unm
824 Van Evrie Hogue b 31 July 1865 d Oct 1940 unm
825 Hugh Hogue b 25 Nov 1867 d 27 Aug 1953 m Lavina O Hawke
826 Walter Scott Hogue b 8 Oct 1873 d 1947

According to Ethel Hardesty Wise, Caroline Hogue suffered from "female weakness" and had a number of miscarriages. "Had all the children lived, there would have been upwards of ten". Two of the stillborn children were male and two were female.

The family lived for a time in a log house rented from the Woolisons. This house was located on the road which led from the Scott homestead to Gambier; Mrs Russell recalls having seen it many times before David Woolison dismantled it in the 1920s. Corner stones and a cistern associated with the house were still visible in the 1950s.

Samuel Hogue also owned a 10-acre parcel of farmland one half mile northeast of the Scott farm on Barker's Creek, northeast of the Sylvester Baker house. The parcel was not accessible by road and was subsequently sold to Walter McClelland.

It was Caroline Hogue who cared for Nancy and Elizabeth Scott in their last illnesses, and she devoted considerable time and expense to the care and comfort of her uncle Thomas Scott. It was in recognition of her service that Thomas Scott declared his intention to deed the Scott homestead to the Hogues. In 1871 the Hogues joined Uncle Tommy on the homestead and, in pursuance to the agreement, provided him with care and assistance for the remainder of his natural life.

Ethel Jamison, Samuel Hogue's grand-niece, visited Caroline Hogue's family about the year 1899 when they were still living in the old Scott

cabin:

> There was a loft above the main room, and I remember that the youngest daughter, Eliza, took me up to her room. The beds were all decked with plump straw ticks. Liza pointed to a chink between the logs and said, 'Once I saw a big blacksnake lying in there' (87).

Hugh and Evrie Hogue also had a room on the second floor; on cold winter nights their mother piled thick down comforters over them and as they lay in their beds it was possible for them to see stars through tiny cracks between the roof shakes. "On many a winter morning Mom had to sweep away a thin skiff of snow which had accumulated on our coverlets during the night" (88).

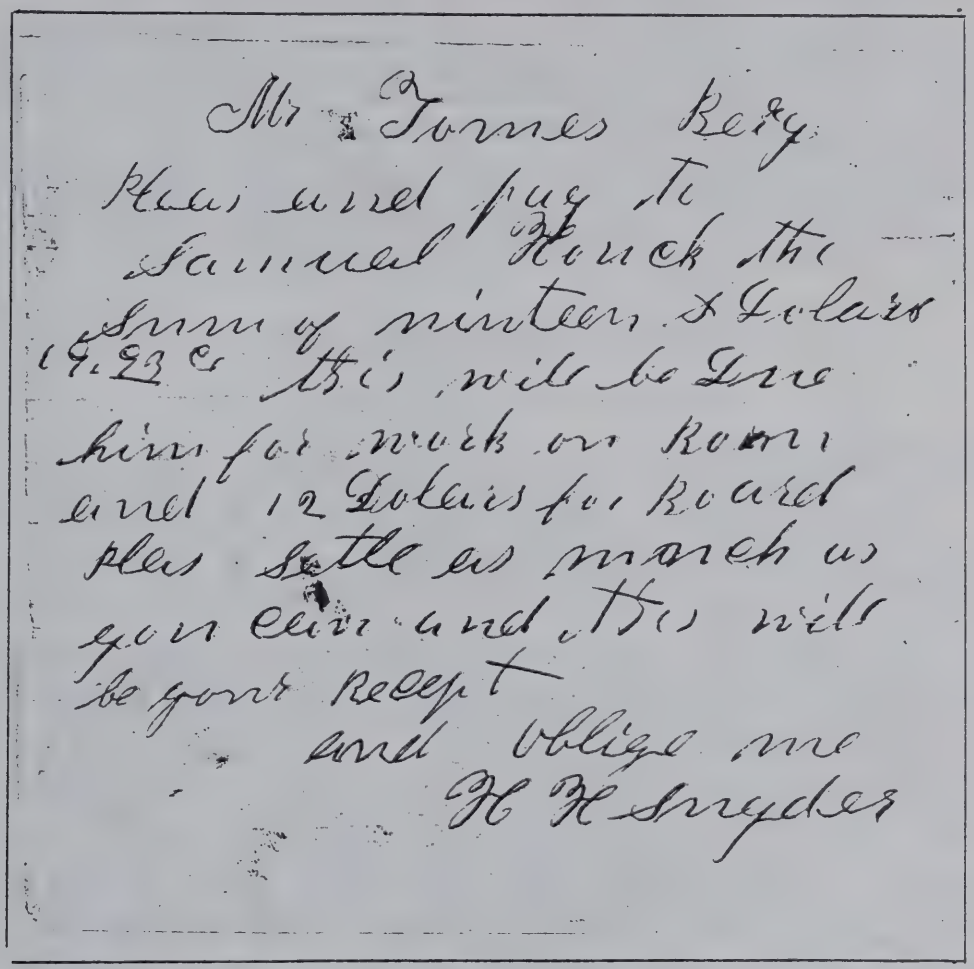
Hogue farmed the property and in 1880 the farm produced 350 pounds of butter and twenty cords of wood; the family owned three horses, cut two acres of hay, and paid out $28 in wages to hired men. Altogether, $220 worth of meat and $195 worth of produce were sold.

Hogue was a literate man of genial disposition; by custom, he wore a beard, which as the years passed became snowy white; his clothes conssted of a coat and vest of plain dark cloth worn over a simple light shirt; his footwear were generally leather boots. He was well-read in the literature of the day--two of his sons were named for writers--and he was highly proficient on the violin. His instrument, crafted by Hopf, is now in the possession of Mrs Russell. By political persuasion he was anti-abolitionist. According to Mrs Russell he went to Canada shortly after the outbreak of the Civil War so as to avoid conscription into the Union Army.

As a carpenter, Samuel Hogue was much in demand. He designed and constructed a great many barns and outbuildings, but he was best known as a builder of dwelling houses, many of which are still in use today. The houses are distinctive and are concentrated in the Mount Vernon-Gambier area. Most are one and a half stories high and built of brick in the style of Irish peasant cottages, with the gable end facing the street. Customarily the rooms are open and airy, and in one instance are on several levels, which is to say that the rear rooms may be a step higher or lower than those in front. A fine example of Samuel Hogue's work stands at 203 East Chestnut Street in Mount Vernon. The simplicity and conservatism of design is widely remarked upon. Hogue's buildings are uniformly devoid of unnecessary ornamentation; the lines are straight and uncomplicated; Hogue's abhorrence of ostentatious excesses in size, ceiling height and door construction are everywhere evident in his houses, which offer a refreshing contrast to the fashionable (but uncomfortable) Victorian dwellings of that same period.

Samuel Hogue was also responsible for the design and construction of the house which in 1899 replaced Moore Scott's cabin as the principal dwelling on the Coshocton Road homeplace. The direct, uncompromising simplicity of the design has been the subject of considerable comment. Prior to later additions, the house was a simple square, constructed to maximize economy and space which are the advantages of the square design. The interior reflects the same simplicity, and is noteworthy for its plain oak and maple woodwork, cut, cured and milled on the farm. Other features include natural ventilation and diminutive closet doors made of cherry.

Building materials salvaged from the Moore Scott house were incorporated throughout, including floorboards in the main room of the second floor.



Mr James Berry
Please send pay to
Samuel Houck the
Sum of nineteen & Dolars
19.23 & This will be Due
him for work on Room
and 12 Dolars for Board
Please Settle as march as
you can and this will
be your Receipt
and Oblige me
H H Snyder

Mary Caroline Hogue never saw the completed structure. She died at 11 A M on Sunday, 4 December 1898, of consumption. Said the obituary, "She was a devout Christian lady and loved by all who knew her" (89). The funeral at Pleasant Valley Church was followed by burial in the church cemetery.

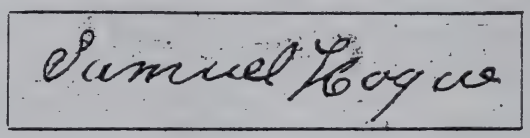
She was an herbalist, gifted in the application of home remedies--among them:

> To end galding /burning/perspiration from the feet, soak th feet in a tea of slippery elm bark.
>
> For a cold: Ginger tea, perhaps with a little whiskey in it.
>
> For a cold (another remedy): a poultice of nutmeg and lard (90).

In the decade following Caroline Hogue's death, Samuel Hogue continued to live on the family farm; his health deteriorated, however, and he developed a condition called "softening of the brain"--probably progressive arteriosclerosis. Hugh Hogue recalled that the old gentleman spent some of his last days with a spoon, playing in his tea (which, by habit, he took several times daily). Through most of his life he had shunned conventional religion but on his deathbed he requested that the Episcopal clergyman from Gambier officiate at his funeral. Samuel Hogue died at 6 o'clock on Tuesday evening, 23 April

1908, of consumption. The funeral--as recalled by Ethel Jamison, who was present--was "from the house". The door was hung with black crepe and the open coffin was placed in the front parlor. As was the custom at that time, chairs--uniform in shape and decked with dark slipcovers--were lent by the undertaker and reclaimed after the service. Burial was at the Pleasant Valley Cemetery, Monroe Mills, Ohio.

Samuel Hogue's tools and toolchest are now in the possession of John R Russell. Josephine H Russell has a bedside table, brass candlesticks, clothing and quilt tops owned by Caroline Hogue. Patrick Russell's collection of family memorabilia includes Samuel Hogue's wallet, daybook and work bills.



83 FRANCES ADALINE MCKINNEY

Born 14 October 1837 near the Gilchrest Mill on Schenck's Creek, two miles above Monroe Mills in Knox County, Ohio, Aaron McKinney's third daughter was named for Job Scott's wife Fanny; in the family she was always known as Adaline. She worked for several years as a "hired girl" (domestic) in the neighborhood; in 1860 she was employed by the Cornelius Russell family.

About the year 1862 or 1863 the McKinneys moved to Wyandot, Ohio, and Adaline accompanied them. It was in Wyandot that she became acquainted with Alverado Quackenbush (b 4 Feb 1838), a resident of Crawford County, Ohio and descended from an old Dutch family of New York. Adaline's father, Aaron McKinney, was a saw-mill employee and according to Gladys Aumack, Quackenbush "was a horse team driver whose job was hauling logs" (91). Some in the family believe that Quackenbush (whose widowed mother Betsy Quackenbush lived near Bucyrus) boarded with the McKinneys while away from home and that it was under such a circumstance that the romance bloomed. Alverado Quackenbush and Adaline McKinney were married 20 March 1867 in a civil ceremony performed by Wyandot County Justice of the Peace J S Cook. Three weeks later, on 11 Apr 1867, the couple purchased lot number nine in Jury's Addition (Wyandot, Ohio) from James W Corning. The price of the lot was $130.

Quackenbush was a veteran of the Civil War, having served three years nine months with Co K, 55th OVI. He was not a tall man but was stout and noted for his strength.

The Quackenbushes parented three children at Wyandot:

831 Cora Ann Quackenbush b 17 May 1867 d 11 Aug 1943 m Thomas McCluer
832 John Stanton Quackenbush b 13 Sept 1869
833 Sherman Alverado Quackenbush b 16 Sept 1871

Adaline's aunt Jennie McKinney, a weaver, lived with them during this period. She died at the Quackenbush house and was buried at the Bretz graveyard.

The family sold their Wyandot County property to John Likens 15 Feb 1872 and moved to Van Wert County, where they owned a farm in Washington

Township near Middlepoint, Ohio. Two more children were born to them there:

834 Alwilda Manelva Quackenbush b 14 May 1873 m John D Carey
835 Emma Viola Quackenbush b 8 Oct 1875 d 11 Sept 1908 m W Longstreth

Adaline McKinney Quackenbush and Della P Scott are said to have had a strong resemblance.

Alverado Quackenbush died 9 Feb 1910 of a massive infection which developed following surgery on his foot. Adaline joined her daughter Mrs McCluer in Michigan and died there 8 Feb 1912. She is buried at Leaton, eight miles southeast of Clair, Michigan.

84 JAMES H MCKINNEY

The eldest son of Aaron and Sarah Scott McKinney was born in April 1841 near Monroe Mills, Knox County, Ohio (96). By all accounts he was a short man, "a little Scotchman"; his nephew Sherman Quackenbush is said to have borne a strong resemblance.

James McKinney's romantic exploits are legend in the family. At an early age he became involved with a Miss Hull who lived near the Scott homestead on the Coshocton Road; by one account they were actually married, but never lived together. A child, Philo L McKinney, born in 1857 and cared for by the Aaron McKinneys, was said to be James McKinney's. (The child died in the 1860s.)

McKinney later entered into a sexual liaison with Martha Ellen Bennett, daughter of James and Rachel Bennett who lived in College Township near Gambier. "Ellen" was three years older than McKinney; the nature of her reputation may be inferred from the fact that the neighborhood men always referred to her as "Foxy Bennett". On 12 August 1862 she appeared before College Township Justice of the Peace George J W Pearce "and made complaint under oath that she is pregnant with child which if born alive will be a bastard, and that James McKinney is the father of the child".

The same day, constable T R Head was issued a warrant for McKinney's arrest. McKinney was brought to the J.P.'s house where "Foxy" repeated her charges.

> Finding the said complaint true, the said James McKinney refused to pay the said Martha Ellen Bennett to her satisfaction. It is ordered and adjudged that he enter into a recognisance in the sum of $200 for his appearance at the next term of the Court of Common Pleas of Knox County to answer said complaint and abide by the order of the court thereon.

But James McKinney was uncooperative.

> The said James McKinney neglected and refused to enter into said recognisance with surety whereupon mittemus issued and delivered to T R Head, Constable, for his committment to the jail of the county.

The next day, McKinney was behind bars.

On August 15, however, his aunt Nancy Scott--then sixty-seven years of age--drove in to Mount Vernon and posted bond in the amount requested; young James was released into her custody (93).

The backdrop of these events, of course, is the Civil War, which by the summer of 1862 had begun to reach into the households of Knox County

families in the form of forced conscription, or The Draft. Monthly quotas were established for each township and names were drawn accordingly---though punitive or "rehabilitative" calls of individuals were not uncommon. As it turned out, James McKinney's name was posted with the list of draftees for October, 1862 (94). On 4 October a marriage license was issued to James McKinney and Ellen Bennett and on 6 October the couple were married by L L Lorimer (95). So far as is known, McKinney did not serve in the army. Whether he paid a substitute, or was granted a deferment on account of his marriage cannot be determined with certainty. Nor do we know the fate of his marriage to Ellen Bennett and the child she eventually bore him.

Ten years later, however, James H McKinney was living at Concord, DeKalb County, Indiana, with his uncle Henry Scott. On 18 January 1872 he married his first cousin, Keziah Ann Scott (See number 27) in a ceremony performed by S B Ward. It is believed that one or two children were born to them, but their names are unknown to relatives in Ohio.

On 11 December 1883 McKinney acquired full title to a one acre plot at Concord, the southwest quarter of section seven, township thirty-three, range fourteen in DeKalb County, from John and Elenor Boyle, Isaac and Jane Lawhead, Samuel and Martha Lawhead, John and Nancy Lawhead, John and Peggy Lawhead, Benjamin and Mary Lawhead, Henry H and Sarah Knott, George Moore, Jemima Moore, William Moore and Nancy Culbertson. The circumstances behind this quit claim deed are unclear.

When the 1900 census was taken, James and Kizzie Ann McKinney were still living. McKinney was enumerated as a farm laborer and owner of his house and real property. Both were illiterate.

85 ELIZA A MCKINNEY

Born in 1843 near Amity, Knox County, Ohio, Eliza McKinney moved with her parents to Wyandot in the mid 1860s. She married James Henry Klinefelter (b 1833), a native of Pennsylvania and a farmer by trade. Klinefelter was a veteran of the Civil War; he enlisted 17 Oct 1861 for three years, fought with Sherman's Brigade, and was twice wounded, first at Chickamagua 20 Sept 1863 and second at Rocky Face, Georgia 9 May 1864. Klinefelter was mustered out at Columbus, Ohio 12 Dec 1864.

Eight children were born to them:

851 Charles Henry Klinefelter b ca 1870

852 Filure Genevera Klinefelter b 1873 b 29 May 1892 (consumption)
(Filure worked in Leipsic as a house servant)

853 Beeta Klinefelter b 1875 d

854 Susan Ann Klinefelter b June 1876 d 24 Aug 1877

855 Mary Ann Klinefelter b 14 Feb 1878 m Oscar Sterrett

856 Francis Almeda Klinefelter b 30 Sept 1879 d 5 Dec 1932 m Smith

857 Frank Klinefelter d 16 Aug 1881

858 Electa Klinefelter b ca 1883 d ca 1909 m John Calhoon

The Klinefelters lived in Van Buren Township, Putnam County, Ohio, not far from Belmore. Aaron R McKinney spent his last years with them and died at the Klinefelter house in 1885. Eliza McKinney Klienfelter died at Leipsic, Ohio in 1907; James Klinefelter died in 1916, of epithelioma of

the lip. Both are buried near Leipsic at Sugar Ridge Cemetery, Lot 58, Section 15.

86 JOHN W MCKINNEY

The youngest son of Aaron and Sarah C Scott McKinney, John, was born near the Gilchrest Mill in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio about the year 1844 or 1845. According to Hugh Hogue, he was "six feet tall and fine looking", with brown eyes and dark hair, a moustache and the smallest trace of a beard below his lower lip. McKinney lived at Little Sandusky (Wyandot County, Ohio) and was a carpenter by trade. "He was also a drinker and rather wild" (96), noted for his bravado, boasts, and libidinal entanglements. He became involved with one Jennie Aditha Imes /sometimes spelled Iams/ (b 1858), a young woman thirteen years younger than he. "Her brother Frank threatened to shoot John if he married his sister, but did not carry out the threat when the couple married" (97). The marriage, which took place in about the year 1878, was nonetheless an ill-fated one. A son,

861 Howland McKinney

was born to them in the fall of 1879; the child died, however, at the age of eight months. "Edith" (as she was called by John)--or "Aunt Ede" (as the family called her)--bore him another child, a daughter. The wife died soon thereafter.

John subsequently moved west to Arkansas and took his young daughter with him. "Friends and relatives advised him not to go; that Arkansas was a dangerous place and that he was just the kind of man they like to shoot out there" (98). McKinney made his departure, however, and settled in the territory's capital city, Little Rock. He was not long in that place before a feud broke out. A neighbor's dog bad bitten John's daughter and McKinney angrily--and boldly--threatened to shoot the dog. The neighbor countered with a threat of his own: "If you shoot my dog, I will shoot you!"

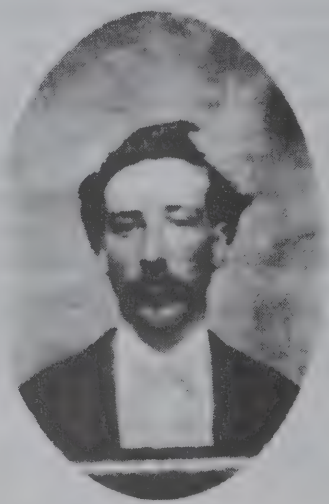
A few minutes later John W McKinney was dead. According to Cora Ann Quackenbush McCluer, the murder went largely unnoticed by the local authorities, who interpreted the event as a neighborhood dispute, settled in the traditional Arkansas manner.

There are two stories regarding the fate of John McKinney's daughter. One version has it that she was soon adopted by a young English family who had earlier assisted John in caring for her; some in the family believed that they soon left Arkansas and took her with them to England. Mrs McCluer, however, asserted that Miss McKinney subsequently moved to Tennessee or Alabama and there married a lumberman named Taylor (99).

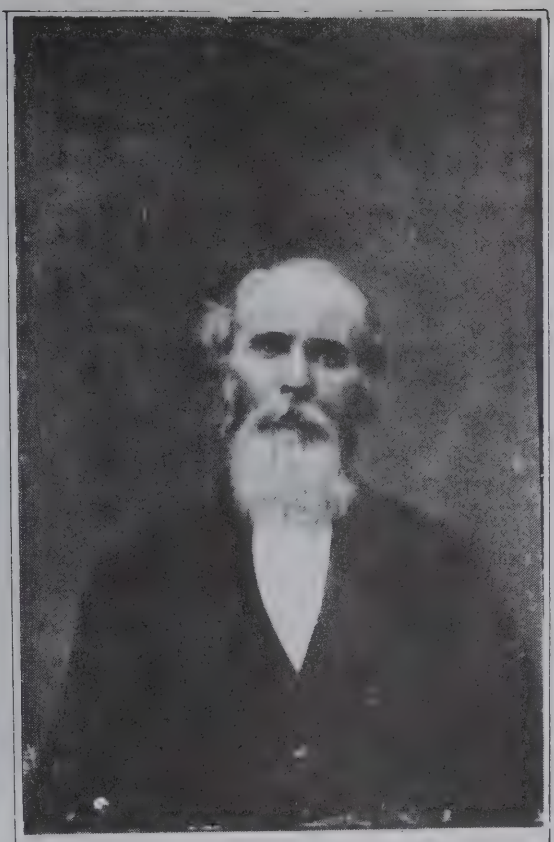
Foreground: Aaron McKinney and daughter. Background: Aaron's wife, Sarah C Scott McKinney.

Aaron Robertz McKinney 1806-1885

83 Frances Adaline McKinney
circa 1860



86 John W McKinney
circa 1865



Samuel Hogue 1831-1908

82 Mary Caroline McKinney Hogue

HOGUE FAMILY, circa 1916. Left to right: Josephine Hogue, Hugh Hogue, Warner Hogue; Lavina Hawke Hogue is in the background.

824 Van Evrie Hogue

822 Sarah Hogue Hardesty
George Hardesty

Evrie Hogue, Hugh Hogue, Walter Scott Hogue

823 Eliza Jane Hogue

George Hadley, circa 1855. The family prayed that he would not come back alive.

James M Paige, Catherine McKinney (Hadley) Paige, Mt Vernon, 1871

John Paige, Mary Hadley, Kit Paige, James M Paige, Sarah Jerusha Scott; Paiges' summer kitchen is in the background. Photo by Nathan Scott, 1881

Alverado Quackenbush, Adaline McKinney Quackenbush, Van Wert, Ohio circa 1872

John Stanton Quackenbush

Stanton Quackenbush, Minnie D Quackenbush, Edgar Quackenbush

John Carey, Wilda Quackenbush Carey, circa 1897

Alverado Quackenbush Family, circa 1900. Back row: Emma, Sherman, Wilda. Front row: Stanton, Adaline, Alverado.

Sherman Quackenbush, said to resemble James McKinney

Cora Quackenbush McCluer, Thomas Major Moore McCluer

Sherman Quackenbush Family: Jessie L., Zelma, Della, Sherman

GREAT GRANDCHILDREN AND GREAT-GREAT GRANDCHILDREN OF MOORE SCOTT

111 NATHAN STONE SCOTT

The oldest son of Dr William J Scott, Nathan Stone Scott, was born at 11 AM 16 June 1863 at Shadesville, Franklin County, Ohio. According to Flora Scott, he was "named for his mother's uncle or great uncle, Nathan Stone, a sea captain", and claimed descent from William-at-a-stone who lived in England during the thirteenth century.

After the family moved to Cleveland at the end of the Civil War, he attended Brownell School; he also attended Central High School on Wilson (now East 55th Street) and may have attended a school of the same name which prior to 1877 was located on Euclid near Erie (E 9th).

As an adolescent, Nathan Scott became interested in photography; his subjects included Cleveland and Knox County relatives, neighbors and neighborhood scenes; the earliest of his photographs date from about the year 1880. During one period, his photographs were mounted on professional cabinet cards bearing his name and address. The negatives--some on glass--were meticulously labelled and filed by number. Considering the volume of photographs he produced at this early period, it is remarkable that he did not become a professional photographer.

He was destined instead for a brilliant and useful career as a physician and surgeon, thus entering the profession of his father, William J Scott, and his cousin, Baldwin Bane Scott.

For a short time he attended his mother's alma mater, Oberlin College. "There he met his future wife, Lucy Bena Brown, of the 'short course' class of 1884". Born 23 Feb 1864, she worked as a school teacher prior to her marriage to Nathan Scott 23 June 1887. The wedding was solemnized at Oberlin. According to Flora Scott, "Mother was always called 'Bena'. Her father, a Congregational minister, had just been studying Hebrew when she was born. He knew that Solomon had advised, 'With all thy getting, get wisdom (bena)', and Bena she was named. Father, however, often called her 'Frau'".

Following the stint at Oberlin College, Nathan Scott entered medical school at Western Reserve University in Cleveland; his father was at that time a member of the faculty. After his commencement 6 March 1889 he did post-graduate work at the New York Polyclinic, simultaneously serving on the surgical staff at Mount Sinai Hospital. He returned to Cleveland for a short time in the summer of 1890 to supervise Western Reserve Hospital's Clinic for Diseases of Women. According to Flora L Scott, "He was promised a position on the /Western Reserve/ faculty if he would go to Vienna and study at the Allgemeine Krankenhaus for a year. So he left in the fall of 1890, taking mother and me with him..."

Vienna at that time was the mecca of the medical world. Freud was in the city at the time. All business was conducted in German, but young Doctor Scott from Ohio was undaunted. "As a boy, Father had friends who spoke only German in their homes. Father learned German as a matter of course. The language was of great help to him when he went to Vienna. Later, some of his Ohio patients spoke only Yiddish. One of them said to him once, 'Doctor, you are the best Jew doctor in town!'"

Doctor Scott went to Vienna in the fall of 1890 and returned in 1891. The promise of a position on the Western Reserve faculty was not kept. As

a consequence, he founded a rival medical school, the Cleveland College of Physicians and Surgeons. Writes Flora Scott, "It is not clear in my mind whether he started the college or whether it came from the Cleveland Medical College, which had been the name of the Medical Department of Western Reserve. At any rate, graduates of Cleveland College of Physicians and Surgeons were later acknowledged as graduates of Western Reserve".

His resume for the next decade includes the following: Visiting Physician to Charity Hospital, 1891-94; Lecturer on Osteology, University of Wooster Medical Dept., 1892-94; Visiting Physician and Surgeon, Cleveland City Hospital, 1892-93; Consulting Surgeon to Cleveland City Hospital, 1892; Lecturer on genito-urinary diseases, 1892; Treasurer of Cleveland Medical Society, 1892-95; Professor of Genito-Urinary Diseases, 1893; Adjunct Professor in Surgical Theory and Clinical Surgery, 1893; Registrar, Wooster College Medical Department, 1894; Visting Surgeon to St John's Hospital, 1894; Surgery to the Dispensary of the Cleveland Hospital, 1894; Consulting Surgeon to the Deaconesses' Hospital, 1894. His papers on gastro-intestinal disease were widely read within the profession and he was much in demand as a lecturer.

In addition, Doctor Scott maintained a private practice. According to Flora Scott, "Before Grandpa Scott's death, Father took his patient's to St Vincent Charity Hospital; after that he used the Cleveland General Hospital on Woodland and moved his office to the Citizens' Building downtown, where he shared (briefly) a practice with my uncle Ernest Brown".

His advances in the medical profession were widely noted.

> Mother had serious stomach trouble, with pyloric stenosis and retention of food in the stomach, sometimes for several days at a time. Father decided to operate. It was customary for a doctor to ask a colleague to operate on any member of his immediate family, but Father said he would not trust his wife to any hands but his own. So he operated, making an opening directly from the stomach into the upper part of the small intestine. This had been done before, but it had always been done in two steps, requiring two separate operations. Father did it--for the first time--all at once. It was called a "gastroenterostomy". He did the same operation on other people. His admirers called it a "Dr-N-Stone-Scottomy".

According to Flora Scott,

"Father was the first person in Cleveland to have an X-ray machine. He took many X-ray pictures of us three children, and he named my sister Olive Ray in honor of the X-ray machine.

"We also had one of the very early automobiles. Before the advent of the auto, we always had two horses in the barn, one for Father or Grampa to use. After that the barn became a garage.

"After my grandmother Mary F Scott died, we moved to East 96th Street, near Euclid Avenue. Father brought property on East 97th Street and planned to build a private hospital there. But then he learned he had a kidney ailment, which he thought would not allow him to live long. So the property was sold. He moved his office to 10609 Euclid Avenue, not far from his home.

"He was ahead of his time in several ways. He was an excellent diagnostician. He would lay the first finger of his left hand on the body of a

NATHAN STONE SCOTT: HALF OF A LIFESPAN IN PHOTOGRAPHS. The bottom left likeness is a self-potrait. Nathan Scott was an inveterate photographer, having obtained his first camera about the year 1880, when he was sixteen years of age.

patient, tap it with the middle finger of his right hand--and then tell just what was going on inside.

"He got his patients up after an operation much sooner than other doctors did--before these other doctors had discovered the dangers of prolonged bed rest. (Mother came home from the hospital on the second day after her operation!)

"Hay fever and other allergies were not called allergies then. But he saw the relationship among these sensitivities. He thought the bodily processes to be the same, regardless of the cause of trouble. After a series of tests, I was found to react strongly to dandelion and goldenrod. When my especially prepared serum of these two flowers ran out, Father gave me ragweed serum. It worked just as well. He had two patients who were allergic to animals: one to cats, the other to horses. He treated both with ragweed serum--successfully." He was a pioneer in the theory of focal infection.

Dr Scott was a member of the American Medical Association, a Fellow of The American College of Surgeons, and also participated actively with the American Association of Gynecologists and Obstetricians. He was a deacon of the Euclid Avenue Congregational Church.

Nathan Stone and Bena Brown Scott were the parents of three children:

1111 Flora Lucee Scott b 8 Nov 1889

1112 William Justus Merle Scott b 11 Mar 1894 d 25 Oct 1973

1113 Olive Ray Scott b 6 Sept 1897 d 9 Apr 1951

In later years, the family lived at 4 East 194th Street, "right on the lake shore". At about the time time of his retirement from medical practice, Nate began the search for descendants of Moore Scott. He visited relatives all over Ohio and Michigan, and was a welcome visitor wherever he went. He took copious notes and applied his scientific methods to the genealogical research, carefully recording all versions of the anecdotes which relatives repeated to him. He was also interested in the genetic heritage of the family and his notes are remarkable for their medical observations, many of which are quoted in this volume.

"After retiring from the practice of surgery, Father and Mother took an automobile trip to Culpeper County, Virginia. I remember the thrill of their first finding a real connection between my grandfather and Moore Scott."

Even after his retirement, he maintained an enthusiasm for medicine. "Toward the end of his life, while he was in Florida where he and mother went each year, he found an article in a magazine in the library. He wrote home to me, much excited by the possibilities opening up. The article was called "The Hidden Hunger", and referred to vitamins. Unfortunately, he did not live long enough to try these vitamins to see whether they might prolong his own life."

Nathan and Bena Scott celebrated their golden wedding anniversary at Scotmoor, their Cleveland home, 23 June 1937. It was a gala event, with music, ceremonials, testimonials, pictures and reminiscences.

The doctor's health failed, however, and he remarked to relatives on the ominous signs of a failing heart. He died 24 December 1940 at Saint Petersburg, Florida. Burial was at Lake View Cemetery in Cleveland, following services at Nottingham Congregational Church.

Flora L Scott, his daughter, wrotes: "Father was the oldest son of the oldest son of the oldest son of Moore Scott who fought in the Revolutionary War and joined the SAR on the basis of proof to that effect".

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN W SCOTT, 1897

J Scott posed for this daguerreotype portrait about the year 1850; no older Scott family photographs have been found, and the young doctor-to-be may have been the first of the family to sit for such a portrait.

Merle, Nate, Bena, Olive and Flora Scott, 1918.

112 FLORA MAY SCOTT

Born 17 December 1866 in Cleveland, Ohio. Her namesake, Flora Lucee Scott, writes of her,

"She was a bright little girl. A story about her, handed down in the family, tells about the time when she was in bed with her father and mother. 'Keep them toes still', said her father. 'You shouldn't say that', replied Flora May. 'What should I say?' asked her father. 'You should say', answered Flora May, 'keep those toes wiggling'.

"Flora May had a doll with a china head and black hair painted on, the traditional doll of the times. It was lost some time in the early nineteen hundreds. She also had a lap-writing desk, the cover of which opened out to make a slanted surface for writing letters." The desk is preserved by Flora L Scott.

Flora May Scott died in Sept 1875, and is buried at Lake View Cemetery in Cleveland.

121 BALDWIN BANE SCOTT

Born at Monroe Mills, Ohio, 10 November 1846. As an adolescent he was quite mischievous and was once brought before the Knox County Court for disturbing the peace. In his young adulthood he worked at various times as a miller, schoolteacher, farmer and chiropractor, and afterward took up the study of medicine, first with Dr John W Russell in Mount Vernon, later with his uncle, Dr William J Scott of Cleveland. He graduated cum laude from the Medical School at Wooster College in 1876, and subsequently developed a thriving medical practice in Mount Vernon.

Dr Scott--known in the family as "Bane"--married (1) 14 March 1869 Lunetta Ellen Kost (b 31 May 1851 d 2 Feb 1907), the daughter of Jacob Kost (1822-1899) and Mary Kost (1832-1916). The Kosts were among the earliest settlers in Monroe Township. The children of Bane and "Nettie" Scott were

1211 Walter Kost Scott b 19 Apr 1870 d 5 Mar 1871

1212 Edwin J Scott b 10 May 1872 d 1941

Doctor Scott lived for a time in Monroe Township, about a mile south of the Paige farm, and just off the Wooster Road. He subsequently moved to a house on Main Street in Mount Vernon.

His second wife was Josephine Day, whom he married 12 January 1911.

Bane Scott began the Scott family history in 1897. He was a thirty-second degree mason and took an active part in that society.

Doctor Scott died at Mount Vernon, Ohio 21 September 1916, and is buried beside his wife Lunetta at Ebenezer Cemetery on Route 3 northeast of Mount Vernon.

122 PAULINA MALVINA SCOTT

Born 11 March 1848. Married 21 Feb 1869 George Witt Clements (b 26 Feb 1842 d 10 May 1900), son of Robert S Clements (b 21 Oct 1805 d 26 Aug 1866) and Lydia Schaffer (McMahon) (b 29 Nov 1804 d 29 Nov 1874). For many years the Clements family operated a hotel on the Wooster Road near Mount Vernon, called the Four Mile House. From the time of its opening in 1830 it was a favorite gathering place.

The children of Paulina and George Clements were:

1221 Dora May Clements b 23 Jan 1870 d 30 May 1905

1222 Laura Izora Clements b 23 Oct 1872 d 16 Dec 1931 m R Parrish
1223 Rollin Slocum Clements b 26 July 1875 d 13 Oct 1932
1224 Leonard Scott Clements b 6 Sept 1883 d
Paulina Scott Clements died at Mount Vernon 9 April 1918.

131 LUCINDA MAY SCOTT

Born 29 July 1872 at Muscatine, Iowa. Married 7 Oct 1907 Ralph Keeler Raymond, (b 29 Nov 1878 d 7 Oct 1932) son of Henry Raymond and Isabell Hammell. Until Raymond's death, the family lived at the Claremont Hotel in Seattle, Washington. Lucinda subsequently married a second time, 7 Mar 1935, Dr William R Linscott, of Santa Cruz California.

132 CLARAH LEAH SCOTT

Born 4 May 1879 at Muscatine, Iowa. Married 9 Oct 1907 Frederick von Antwerp Berger of Philadelphia, an instructor at the Quartermaster's Corps School and Captain in the U S Army.

151 ALWILDA AUGUSTA ADAMS

Born 11 January 1849 in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio. Married 8 Feb 1871 Lowell Augustus Thayer (b 12 Jan 1850) son of Ezra Thayer (b 1 May 1826 d Jan 1899) and Hannah Steinmetz (b 15 Mar 1829), from an old Vermont family. The children of Lowell and Wilda Adams Thayer were

1511 Carrie May Thayer b 27 Nov 1875 m Arthur Speelman
1512 Harry Weldon Thayer b 7 Apr 1877

Alwilda A Thayer died 11 Nov 1907 of cancer. Lowell Thayer subsequently married 10 Dec 1910 Mrs Margaret Chambers Babbs (b 3 June 1843 d 28 Aug 1928).

152 JAMES WINARD ADAMS

Born 29 May 1850 in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio; James Adams was always known as "Winnie". He married 29 Dec 1874 Emma Matilda Scoles (b 3 Apr 1856 d 15 Apr 1915), daughter of Richard and Matilda Scoles. The Adams were parents of

1521 Sheldon Bentley Adams b 22 Jan 1877
1522 Kittie May Adams b 12 Apr 1878 d 1 June 1879
1523 Paul Revere Adams b 2 Aug 1890
Winard Adams died 18 March 1933.

153 GEORGE BENTLEY ADAMS

Born 5 June 1852. Married 7 Dec 1910 Helena Jennings (b 5 Sept 1858) the daughter of James Jennings and Almira Barnard. George Adams moved to West Liberty, Iowa. No children.

155 JOHN WARNER PAIGE

Born 19 Nov 1861 in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio; married 19 Nov 1883 Eva Rosena Reed (b 23 Jan 1862 d 26 Mar 1933) the daughter of John Reed and Margaret Magers. A farmer by trade, John Paige later took up the grocery business in Mount Vernon and assisted his son-in-law, Dr Gray, in the manufacture of soap. The children of John and Eva Paige were

1551 Marie Paige b 30 Nov 1888 m C J Bricker
1552 Florence Anna Paige b 14 Feb 1895 m Dr Charles M Gray

1553 Nettie Louisa Paige b 19 Oct 1905 m 1 John Reichert
2 Eddie Scott

John Paige was for many years guardian for his step-sister, Mary Hadley, who lived with the Paiges subsequent to the death of Catherine Paige in 1920.

156 WARREN TELL PAIGE

Born 25 Oct 1863 near Mount Vernon, Ohio in Clinton Township, "Tell" Paige never married. He lived for several years at Netawaka, Kansas, engaged in the milling business. He returned to Knox County in 1900 to attend his father's funeral, at which time he decided to remain in the vicinity. He was a staunch Republican and was a delegate to many party conventions. In 1907 he was elected Monroe Township Trustee, following his late father in that office.

Warren Tell Paige died 2 April 1913. Mrs Russell owns a porcelain mug, decorated with a painted scene, which was given to her parents by Tell Paige after his return to Ohio from Kansas.

431 ADDIE BROPHY

Born 15 Apr 1858, Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio, she was known as "Tiny Addie". Married 27 March 1876 Brook Church (b 29 Oct 1856 d 14 Aug 1929) by whom she had three children:

4311 Daniel Church b 23 July 1877
4312 Grave Grove Church b 10 Apr 1880 m Jay Jas Kile
4313 Florence Church b 7 Mar 1887 m Davis W Campbell

Addie Brophy Church died 26 August 1929.

432 ANGETINE YOUNG BROPHY

Born 11 November 1860. Married 18 March 1879 Charles Bennett (b 30 Nov 1861 d 28 Nov 1927). Their children were

4321 Stella Bennett b 24 Jan 1880 d 21 Dec 1921 unm
4322 Carl Bennett b 24 Apr 1882
4323 Gertrude Elizabeth Bennett b 26 Jan 1895 m Otto D Baker
4324 Mary Bennett b 3 Nov 189? m Carl Durbin

The Bennetts were close friends to the Hogues, and for many years the Hugh Hogue library included a volume in which someone had written "Charles J Bennett Remember me/when this you/See and I/Am far/Away at See/ Ange Brophy/Charles Bennett/ Gambier, Ohio".

433 BRUCE BROPHY

Born 22 June 1866; married (1) Cora Miller, by whom there were three children:

4331 Clarence Brophy b 24 April 1891
4332 Helen Brophy b 15 Sept 1893 m 1 H Montgomery 2 Lee Ortmars
4333 Juaneta Brophy b 9 Sept 1897 m Clyde Siever

Bruce Brophy's second wife was Mrs Luella Smith Davis.

A mason, Brophy is said to have resembled Thomas Scott. In later years he was much troubled by rheumatism.

434 FRANCIS ELEANOR BROPHY

Born 2 Dec 1869, Francis Brophy was usually called "Nellie". Married 22 June 1887 Thomas Murrin (b 22 Nov 1862 d 28 July 1927), son of Thomas and Mary Smail Murrin, English immigrants. Thomas

Murrin Jr was a cooper by trade; he was a member of the Methodist Church and Knights of Pythias, Mount Vernon, Ohio. Children:

4341 Bessie May Murrin b 22 Feb 1888 m Herman E Cliff
4342 Gladys Columbia Eleanor Murrin b 18 Dec 1902 m W E Nichols

731 ANNA J MCGUGIN

Born 20 Dec 1849, Knox County, Ohio; married John Bartlett (b 30 Sept 1844 d 6 Feb 1892). Children:

7311 Elmor Bartlett b 2 Aug 1867 d 5 Jan 1868
7312 Orlin J Bartlett b 1 Nov 1869

Anna McGugin Bartlett died 4 Feb 1875 and was buried at Union Chapel Cemetery, Knox County, Ohio. John Bartlett subsequently married Anna's sister, Rosetta Melcena McGugin; there were no children by his second wife.

732 CHARLES WILSON MCGUGIN

Born near Mt Vernon, Ohio 10 April 1851; married Lucy E Edwards, daughter of Hiram and Mary Edwards. Children:

7321 Ora McGugin b 23 Oct 1873 d 28 Sept 1875
7322 Ada Bell McGugin b 29 Oct 1876 d 9 Aug 1926 m Harry Stoyle

Charles W McGugin died 17 Jan 1918.

734 JOHN MARTIN MCGUGIN

Born 7 Oct 1857 near Mount Vernon, Ohio; married 3 Jan 1882 Sarah Mae Lybarger (b 10 July 1855 d 18 Sept 1921) daughter of William Lybarger and Hannah Fuller. Mrs McGugin was a descendant of Henry Lybarger, a veteran of the American Revolution; her grandparents were among the earliest settlers of the Kokosing Valley in Knox County. Children:

7341 Jennie Roena McGugin b 15 Nov 1882 m Geo A Steinmetz
7342 Clarence Joe McGugin b 16 May 1886
7343 Cora McGugin b 6 Apr 1890 m Jas G Stinchcomb
7344 Robert Ray McGugin b 15 Mar 1892
7345 Carroll Scott McGugin b 20 July 1896 d 14 Oct 1913
7346 Harold Lybarger McGugin b 1 Mar 1899 d 24 Aug 1900

John Martin McGugin died 27 Mar 1911.

741 HARRY M BROWN

Born 11 Mar 1860; married 9 Mar 1884 Rebecca Elmetta Dowds (b 14 Mar 1864). Harry M Brown was a dentist by profession, having graduated in 1893 from the Indiana Dental College. He lived at Elwood, Indiana. Children:

7411 Laura Belle Brown b 12 June 1886 m Arthur M Wylie
7412 Merle Alma Brown b 18 Jan 1890 d 21 Sept 1890
7413 Ralph Hammond Brown b 5 June 1894 d 6 Jan 1933 unm

742 CHARLES I BROWN

Born 3 March 1862; m 11 Nov 1885 Mollie Shaw. One child was born to them

7421 Jay Brown b 1886 lived at Edgewood, Illinois

Charles I Brown died 5 Aug 1887. Mollie Brown subsequently married again and died about the year 1914.

743 ELMER J BROWN

Born 20 Oct 1864; married 18 June 1891 Jennie C Sellers (b 29 Sept 1872) daughter of Frank Sellers and Frances Durbin. Brown was a

farmer and lived near Mt Vernon, Ohio. Children:

7431 Charles Sterl Brown b 20 Mar 1892
7432 Joseph Ray Brown b 6 May 1894
7433 Paul C Brown b 28 Dec 1901
7434 Karl S Brown b 6 Aug 1905
7435 Lloyd Brown b 18 Mar 1908
7436 Donald Brown b 15 July 1913 d 4 Oct 1915

751 MARTIN JAY SCOTT

Born 9 Feb 1861, and called "Jay"; married 26 Aug 1888 Mary Adams (b 6 Mar 1865), daughter of Allison Adams (b 8 Nov 1818 d 21 Dec 1892) and Elmira Elizabeth Dowds (b 27 Dec 1834 d 11 May 1911). Jay Scott was a farmer and lived near Mt Vernon, Ohio. Child:

7511 Carlton Adams Scott b 21 Apr 1894

Mary Adams Scott, called "Mame", died in 1944; Martin Jay Scott died in 1948. Both are buried at Ebenezer Cemetery, northeast of Mt Vernon, Ohio.

752 CHARLES SCOTT

Born 19 May 1863 near Mount Vernon, Ohio; married Mary ("Mame") Anna Craig (b 11 Mar 1871) daughter of Clark Nettleton Craig (b 9 Apr 1826 d 20 May 1896) and Eleanor Steinmetz (b 18 Jan 1832 d 16 Oct 1911). Children:

7521 Ronald Craig Scott b 18 Aug 1899 d 10 July 1918
7522 Helen Louise Scott b 5 Sept 1901 m Kenneth Masteller

Charles Scott died 19 May 1910 following an appendectomy. Both Charles and Mame Scott are buried at Ebenezer Cemetery, near Mt Vernon.

753 WILLIAM SCOTT

Born 14 Apr 1869 near Mt Vernon, Ohio; married Pearl Litt. An inventor, he patented a planter in 1931. It was said that he resembled Job Scott. Children:

7531 Virgil Leroy Scott b 3 June 1899 d 1975 m Ethel
7532 John Kenneth Scott b 4 Sept 1901

William Scott died in December, 1937.

754 LEN SCOTT

Born 3 Oct 1873 on the Old Belt Place northeast of Mt Vernon, Ohio; married 12 May 1915 Emma Odessie Gessling (b 6 Oct 1890 d 1972) daughter of Geo Douglass Gessling (b 13 Jan 1863) and Oma Runyan (b 3 Nov 1865 d 27 May 1916). Len Scott farmed near Mt Vernon. Child:

7541 Harold Frank Scott b 14 Dec 1916

782 MARTIN NAWLE SCOTT

Born 12 Nov 1870 and named for his grandfather, Martin Nalle Scott; married (1) 28 Dec 1893 Laura E Chatlain (b 16 June 1875 d 18 July 1895), to whom no children were born. Laura C Scott died of tuberculosis. Martin Scott married again 21 Dec 1901 Mrs Adeline Brewer Barrett, daughter of John Brewer and Lucy Sybil Chapen. Children:

7821 Virgin Ray Scott b 7 Mar 1905
7822 Ira Wayne Scott b 1 Apr 1907

Martin Nawle Scott lived at Morral, Ohio.

783 FLORA LUELLA SCOTT

Born 28 Jan 1873 in Wyandot County, Ohio; Charles Warren Scott, her uncle, nicknamed her "Poodle" and she was thus generally known; married 20 Dec 1894 Joseph Martin Harris (b 11 Apr 1875) son of Jacob Ziba Harris (b 30 Dec 1831 d 31 Dec 1919) and Sarah Kerr (b 1 July 1836 d 17 Feb 1917). Children:

7831 Mildred Ruth Harris b 6 Oct 1895 m John Albert Jury
7832 Opal Scott Harris b 6 Mar 1897 m Rollin R Roseberry
7833 Clyde Hobson Harris b 11 Nov 1899
7834 Clifford Earl Harris b 4 Jan 1901
7835 Helen Marie Harris b 1 Dec 1907 m Gordon Monroe Lahr
7836 Alice Sarah Harris b 10 Mar 1910 m Dean E Barrett
7837 Marion Regina Harris b 26 Aug 1912 m Paul Seiders

The Harrises lived on a farm near Nevada, Ohio; their house was situated on the watershed divide between the Ohio River and Lake Erie; rain falling on one side of their roof drained into the Gulf of Mexico; rain falling on the other side drained into the Great Lakes.

Flora Luella Scott died 28 Jan 1927.

784 JOHN WESLEY SCOTT

Born 10 October 1875 near Wyandot, Ohio; married 25 November 1896 Phoebe Mattie Snider (b 26 Feb 1874) daughter of Madison Wilford Snider (b 10 Sept 1836 d 11 Nov 1909) and Lucinda Nye (b 1840 d 1893). The John Scott family lived near Bucyrus, Ohio. Children:

7841 Dimmie Mae Scott b 12 July 1897 m Ralph Winch
7842 Nellie Victory Scott b 4 Mar 1899 m Donald C Horton
7843 Cecil Marie Scott b 27 Sept 1900
7844 Onie Fern Scott b 23 July 1903 m Benjamin F Main
7845 Elton John Scott b 14 Aug 1900

785 FRANKLIN BENJAMIN SCOTT

Born 20 Jan 1879 near Wyandot, Ohio, Franklin B Scott made a career of the military. He enlisted 4 May 1898 with the 8th US Cavalry, Second Brigade, First Division at El Paso, Texas. He was stationed in Cuba until the islands were evacuated and later served in the Phillipine Islands. At the time of his retirement (16 Jan 1923) he held the rank of first sergeant. He returned subsequently to Wyandot, Ohio, and for a number of years lived with Charles Warren and Della Scott.

An inveterate lodge-man, Franklin B Scott was a member of the Marion Camp No 34 United Spanish War Veterans, Nevada Post/American Legion, and the Masons. As a Trustee of the Grand View Cemetery in Marion County, he was responsible for the erection of military markers and Memorial Day flags; he assisted a number of family members in securing military pensions. A plot at Grand Prairie Cemetery was dedicated to Scott family military men on Flag Day, 1925; Frank Scott was instrumental in the development and designation of "The Scott Family Military Patriotic Display" and many family members attended the dedication ceremonies. His collection of war relics and memorabilia was well known and Moore Scott's rifle was part of the collection.

Even subsequent to his retirement, he maintained a sergeant-like demeanor and organised his day around a military-like schedule.

> One of Frank's city-bred cousins once planned a party in his honor. It was a ruse, of sorts, and the object was to see if Frank's starched military demeanor could be ruffled a bit. A number of married women were present, and they moved closer and closer to the squattish, middle-aged veteran on the sofa. Frank seemed to be loosening a bit; after a certain amount of fun and love play, Frank suddenly stood up and said, 'When I came here I knew I was a gentleman and I thought you were ladies. I propose to remain a gentleman no matter how you may act.' This said, the party terminated. (100)

Franklin B Scott died in 1952, and is buried at Grand Prairie Cemetery in Marion County. His collections were sold at auction following his death.

786 DUDLEY CHASE SCOTT

Born 14 February 1881 near Wyandot, Ohio, he was named for the first President of Kenyon College, Philander Chase. He married 20 Mar 1919 Sarah Jane Baehr (b 14 Jan 1891) daughter of Matthias Baehr (b 10 Nov 1866 d 26 Jan 1911) and Martha Rachel Miller (b 26 Sept 1869). A painter and farmer by trade, Dudley Scott lived at Wyandot, Ohio in the house earlier occupied by his father, Lyman Scott. Children:

7861 Robert Benton Scott b 2 Apr 1920 m Anna M Barrett
7862 Harold Lyman Scott b 1 Oct 1922

Sarah Scott died in May 1961; Dudley Chase Scott died in August 1963.

787 PEARLEY RAY SCOTT

Born 4 Feb 1883 at Wyandot, Ohio, P R Scott was generally known as "Pearl", though older members of the family called him "Tom", a reference to his resemblance to "Uncle Tommy" Scott. A carpenter, he lived in the Frank Scott house at Wyandot.

791 CLARENCE EUGENE STUCK

Born 4 Jan 1866; married 10 Feb 1889 Flora Ann McGrath (b 27 July 1865 d 1933). Two children were born to them:

7911 Ray Heisted Stuck b 14 Sept 1891
7912 Roy Harold Stuck b 14 Sept 1891 d inf

Clarence Stuck was a schoolteacher, and attended Ohio Northern University. He died 12 November 1901 when a barn he was moving fell on him. Mrs Stuck subsequently lived at Kenton, Ohio.

792 EDWARD LEE STUCK

Born 1 Apr 1867; married 3 Dec 1891 Eunice Dunlap (b 23 Nov 1865). Two children were born to them:

7921 Brice Stuck b 29 Jan 1894 lived at Lima, Ohio
7922 Ardis Stuck b 6 June 1899 m Jesse W Cook

Eunice Stuck died 31 Mar 1931 following a paralytic stroke.

794 MARY ELIZA STUCK

Born 21 Nov 1871, she was generally known as "Nellie" or "Mel"; married 23 Apr 1905 Elza Jacob Blank (b 6 Sept 1861 d 17 July 1927), son of George Blank (b 1828 d 1913) and Susannah Noecker (b 1829 d 1906). Blank was a schoolteacher for twenty-five years, and lived in Lima, Ohio. No children.

795 HARRY BRUCE STUCK

Born 7 Sept 1874; married (1) Lillian Campbell, by whom he had one son:

7951 William Stuck d inf

Lillian C Stuck died in Colorado about the year 1910, of tuberculosis. Stuck married (2) 1918 Harriet Vance (b 1875), granddaughter of Governor Vance, and a native of Urbana, Ohio. Harriet V Stuck died 17 Mar 1929 following surgery.

Harry Stuck married a third time, in November 1929, Grace Baker Gantz.

796 CLARA ANGELA STUCK

Born 25 Feb 1877; married 23 Jan 1897 August William Schade (b 23 Dec 1872) son of August E Schade (b 12 May 1846 Germany d 10 Sept 1914) and Elizabeth Mayer (b 27 Nov 1845). Child:

7961 Charles Eugene Schade b 24 Apr 1902

Clara subsequently divorced Schade and married 10 Oct 1935 W C Lewis; she was an artist and lived in Lima, Ohio at 315 N Jamison Street.

797 WILLIS EUGENE STUCK

Born 25 March 1879; married 4 Dec 1902 Katherine Vivian Bell (b 10 June 1882), daughter of Casper Bell and Alice Jane Jaffers. Willis and Katherine Stuck lived at Kenton, Ohio and parented one child:

7971 Pauline Bell Stuck b 19 Jan 1905 m Oliver C Bowers

798 THOMAS WESLEY STUCK

Born 15 March 1882 at Kenton, Ohio, he was for many years an engineer. Unmarried, he lived at 327 N Pierce Street, Lima, Ohio.

799 JOHN CARL STUCK

Born 19 July 1885; married 24 Dec 1909 Mabel Dunham (b 22 Mar 1891), daughter of Everett Spence Dunham (b 17 Feb 1867) and Edith Clarissa Wescott (b 17 Feb 1860). Stuck was a civil engineer. Children:

7991 Ruth Eleanor Stuck b 10 May 1913

7992 Margaret Edith Stuck b 5 Oct 1919

When last contacted, the Stucks were living at Jefferson, Ohio.

7-11-1 IDA JANE RUSSELL

Born 4 Jan 1862 in Knox County, Ohio; married (1) Sept 1881 William Conklin. Children:

7-11-11 Mary Sophia Conklin b 16 Apr 1883 m Elmer Brooks

7-11-12 Bessie Inez Conklin b 13 Feb 1885 m Dilovan Howren

Ida later married 18 Dec 1920 Charles Hocroffer (b 1 Jan 1869). Ida Russell Hocroffer died 28 Aug 1928 at Ashton, Missouri. She was nursed in her last illness by a Mrs Hambleton, who later became Hocroffer's wife.

7-11-3 MATTIE DELL RUSSELL

Born 9 Apr 1870, Knox County, Ohio. Married (1) William Alexander Logue (b 15 Dec 1852). Children:

7-11-31 Mary Dell Logue b 18 Oct 1888 m Al Moore

7-11-32 Georgia Velma Logue b 28 Feb 1891 m Ed Brooks

7-11-33 William Jefferson Logue b 26 Jan 1893

7-11-34 Susan Ethel Logue b 2 Oct 1896 m Fuller Mortimer

William A Logue died 17 Jan 1897; Mattie married (2) 5 Sept 1899 Charles Martin Hasper (b 28 Oct 1864), son of August and Dora Rouche Hasper of Salonica, New York. Charles Hasper was an employee of the J C Hubinger Company, Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-35 Bessie Hasper b 12 May 1902 m Jesse L Peavler
7-11-36 Johnny Hasper b 18 Aug 1904 d 18 Apr 1913
7-11-37 Louis Russell Hasper b 21 Oct 1905
7-11-38 Dollie Dora Ellen Hasper b 1 Apr 1909 m Arthur Randall
7-11-39 Alice Letitia Hasper b 27 Aug 1911 m L E Dockum
7-11-3-10 Charles August Hasper b 16 Aug 1914

7-11-5 MILLIE WILHELMINA RUSSELL

Born 13 Apr 1880, Alexandria, Missouri; m (1) 23 Apr 1896 Thomas Corder (b 22 Aug 1874) son of Thomas Corder Sr and Jane Brandenberry. Children:

7-11-51 Susan Edith Corder b 17 Dec 1898 m Jas A Mortimer
7-11-52 Esther Corder b 17 Dec 1899 d inf

Millie married a second time, 4 Apr 1905, William Sherman Bullard (b 8 Mar 1874) son of William Henry Harrison Bullard (b 1843 d 1915) and Eliza Meyers (b 1835 d 1907). Children:

7-11-53 William Glen Bullard b 6 Nov 1911 d July 1913
7-11-54 Velma Grace Bullard b 15 Mar 1913
7-11-55 Harry Glen Bullard b 15 Oct 1917

The Bullard family lived at Alexandria, Missouri.

7-11-6 SUSAN ETHEL RUSSELL

Born 22 Feb 1882 at Warsaw, Illinois. Married (1) 26 Dec 1900 Stonewall Jackson Harness (b 16 Nov 1875 d 20 Dec 1920) son of Warren and Lucretia Howard Harness. Children:

7-11-61 Verna Dell Harness b 1 June 1901 m Joseph F Price
7-11-62 Hazel Mildred Harness b 12 Mar 1903 m 1 Herbert Brosseau
2 George Nickel
7-11-63 Charles Warren Harness b 5 Feb 1912

Susan married (2) 1 Nov 1921 John Henry Drew (b 7 Nov 1875 d 25 July 1925) and (3) 17 Sept 1926 William E Criger of Keokuk, Iowa, at which place Susan lived most of her adult life.

7-11-7 MURRAY SCOTT RUSSELL

Born 7 September, 1885, Missouri. Married 1 Jan 1907 Gratia Amelia Mortimer (b 22 Feb 1885), daughter of Thomas Henry Mortimer (b 1843 d 8 Oct 1891) and Ellen King (b 1845 d 1929) of Maidstone, England. Murray Russell owned a farm near Alexandria, Missouri. Children:

7-11-71 Thelma Bernice Russell b 25 Oct 1907 m Elmer Schock
7-11-72 Thomas Owen Russell b 11 Nov 1908

7-15-1 FRANCES RAYMOND JOHNSON

Born 24 May 1869 at Nevada, Ohio; he was known as "Butch"; married 28 June 1904 Elizabeth O'Connor (b 17 Oct 1876), daughter of Phillip O'Connor (b 17 Mar 1818 d 23 Sept 1907) and Margaret McCauliff (b 17 Mar 1834 d 22 Oct 1926), residents of Madeiraville, Ohio.
The Johnsons lived at 631 Oak Street, Marion,Ohio, and had one child:

7-15-11 Margaret Alvira Johnson b 7 Apr 1905 m H G Rinehart

7-15-2 MINNIE VANDALIA JOHNSON

Born 1 July 1871; married 11 Aug 1895 Charles Melville Nichols (b 5 June 1868), son of Lewis Nichols (b 1836 d 25 June 1878) and Rachel Sophia Orchard (b 3 Jan 1840 d 21 Mar 1929). Children:

7-15-21 Ruby Odette Nichols b 25 May 1896 m Orland T Champion
7-15-22 Russell Lewis Nichols b 12 Dec 1897
7-15-23 Robert James Nichols b 12 Dec 1897
7-15-24 Darrel Audley Nichols b 12 July 1899

Minnie Nichols taught school for several years in Nevada, Ohio, and later at Lamert. The family were active in the Evangelical United Bretheren Church in Mansfield, Ohio, at which place they lived. Minnie Nichols died 22 March 1904, of tuberculosis. It was widely believed that her condition resulted from having delivered four children in three and one half years.

7-15-4 ORLIN JAY JOHNSON

Born 14 August 1880; married Amanda Bishop. Child:

7-15-41 James Earl Johnson b 18 Dec 1907

Orlin Johnson died March 1918. Amanda subsequently married a Mr Chestnut and moved to Sorento, Illinois.

7-18-2 ARTHUR TELL SCHULER

Born 11 October 1879 in Wyandot County, Ohio; married 7 June 1905 Mazzie Zimmerman (b 23 Nov 1882) daughter of Henry Zimmerman (1855-1917) and Clara Klink (1859-1917). According to Dr Scott, "Arthur went to work when he was ten years old for $2.50 per week; this he turned in to the family purse, with the exception of 25¢ which he kept for his personal expenses". Schuler served as Mayor of the City of Bucyrus, 1923-33, and lived in that city at 315 East Oakwood Avenue. Children:

7-18-21 John Charles Schuler b 19 Jan 1906
7-18-22 Mary Elizabeth Schuler b 9 Jan 1909

7-18-3 ERNEST ELWOOD SCHULER

Born 28 Dec 1881; called "Skip"; employed by the U S Government, Schuler lived at Balboa, Canal Zone. Unm.

7-18-5 RUTH SCHULER

Born 2 Apr 1890; married 20 Apr 1916 Emmas Young (b 14 Sept 1887), son of John Young (b 1 Feb 1819 d 16 Nov 1904) and Katherine Christian (b 1 Jan 1856). Residents of Upper Sandusky, Ohio, Ruth and Emmas Young were the parents of one son

7-18-51 Robert Elwood Young b 29 Jan 1917

7-18-6 OTTO ADAM SCHULER

Born 19 Mar 1892. Enlisted 6 Dec 1917 and served with the Artillery Repair Company through World War I. He was mustered out 20 May 1919 at Camp Custer. Schuler was unmarried and lived with Mayor Schuler in Bucyrus. For many years he was manager of Schuler Brothers Automobile Accessories, Bucyrus.

7-18-7 BESSIE MAE SCHULER

Born 15 April 1894; married 12 July 1919 Alphonse Demilet Neff (b 28 May 1894), son of Frank Adam Neff (b 4 July 1859) and Elizabeth Coans (b 3 June 1864). A native of Crestline, Ohio, Neff was a veteran of World War I and subsequent to his marriage lived at Bucyrus.

811 MARY HADLEY

The name "Mary Hadley"--pronounced "Heddly"--figures large in the lore of the Scott, Hogue and McKinney families. Born in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio 6 April 1858, she lived to be quite old--upwards of seventy-five years of age--and she enjoyed a singularly affectionate notoriety in the family nearly equal to that of her much-loved mother, "Aunt Kit" Paige.

At an early age, Mary was taken ill with "fever"; she was severely ill and the prolonged fever left her mentally defective. As an adult, Mary Hadley acquired some verbal and social skills, but there was a childlike quality about her which was disarming; despite the urgings of "experts" and relatives, "Aunt Kit" refused to institutionalise her, but cared for her at home. Mrs Russell recalls that "Aunt Kit took Mary with her most places she went"--a bold and humane gesture at odds with the nineteenth century attitudes--embarrassment, avoidance, and even cruelty--to which the retarded were often subjected.

Aunt Kit taught her to sew carpet rags into long strips which were then rolled into balls and used in weaving rag carpet. Mary could also piece quilt tops, with help.

Even in old age, however, she took great delight in play. Mrs Russell remembers her well:

> After Aunt Kit died, Mary used to come to stay with us. Mom wanted to give John Paiges a rest--they were taking care of her, then, I think, and they would go to Camp Sychar and send Mary to us.... Mary was quite old then, but her speech was very slow and childlike. She was small and round-shouldered, and wore her hair braided atop her head. She had a protruding lower lip--a McKinney trait but in her case it was quite exaggerated.
>
> I think she enjoyed being with us, but the change of scene was also confusing. I know that she missed Aunt Kit.
>
> Mary had a pet cat--named 'Pete'. He was so old that he had no teeth. She worried and fretted about him the whole time she was with us...She could make a pet out of anything. When she came to stay with us she even tamed some of our chickens...She was able to coax them into mother's summer kitchen, and she'd bend down and talk to them, calling each by some name she'd thought up.
>
> Bedtime was always a ritual. She would pile her pillows into a stack--the more pillows the better. And then she had to take care of her safety pins, which she wore on a chain concealed beneath her dress. Whenever she found a safety pin she added it to the chain, and it hung almost to the floor!
>
> She'd go to the mailbox again and again through the day, as if she were expecting something...She barely talked to any of us, though, the whole time of her visit.

In the years before Aunt Kit died, I used to go to her house in the buggy with Uncle Evrie. Mary had a delightful collection of postcards and she spent hours looking through them. Sometimes Aunt Kit would say, 'Mary, let Jo see the postcards'. Mary would let on like she never heard anything. Or she might say something like, 'I not know...' She was quite clever in her way; some thought she was hard of hearing but Aunt Kit knew she could hear what she wanted to hear!

Mary Hadley died at the home of John Paige in Mount Vernon, Ohio 15 July 1933; she was buried beside her mother and stepfather at Ebenezer Cemetery northeast of Mount Vernon. A china doll which once belonged to Mary is now in the possession of Mrs Russell.

822 SARAH ETHEL HOGUE

The oldest daughter of Samuel and Mary C McKinney Hogue, Sarah Hogue was born 14 June 1859 in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio. She was generally known as "Sadie" or "Aunt Sade".

In 1879 she married George Henry Eugene Hardesty (b 2 Nov 1857). He was the son of John Hardesty and Elizabeth Durbin (101). A native of Williams County, Ohio, George Hardesty came to Knox County in 1874. George and Sadie set up housekeeping on the Seymour farm just east of Hugh Hogue's property on the Coshocton Road (102). There their first child was born

8221 Austin Corwin Hardesty b 6 Nov 1879 d 1966

In 1880 the county was swept by "Kansas Fever". Kansas lands were offered at attractive prices, and whole trainloads of Knox Countians--Tell Paige among them--left to seek their fortunes in the Great West. The Hardestys began the move in the summer of 1881. Austin was less than two years old and Sade was pregnant. A daughter was born en route, at Effingham, Illinois

8222 Mary Ethel Hardesty b 17 July 1881 d 1957 m Carle Wise

The family settled near Richland, Kansas (not far from Topeka), and enjoyed the company of a whole enclave of former Knox Countians. The sod-house community was pleasant from the social standpoint, but other problems made the experience disagreeable. According to Dwight Wise, they were besieged by bad weather. They had a cave for storms, and often in the night they would be roused by tornadoes passing close by. In the midst of one such emergency, they went down into the storm cellar and found it already occupied--by skunks. But since the tornado was passing directly over them, they had no choice but to stay.

The family suffered crop losses three years in a row--to dry weather. In the end they were more or less starved out and they returned to Mt Vernon after only five or six years.

Two children were born during the Kansas period:

8223 George Scott Hardesty b 6 Feb 1883 d 18 Aug 1975

8224 John Samuel Hardesty b 17 Jan 1885 d

The family lived for years at 513 Gladdington Heights (now East Hamtramck Street) in Mt Vernon. George Hardesty was a stonemason by trade and spent one summer finishing the stone work on the sandstone bridge which spans the Kokosing River on Main Street in Mt Vernon.

According to Dwight Wise, Hardesty also raised fighting chickens--"on the sly, of course; Grandmother wouldn't have taken to the idea very well".

Sade Hardesty practiced midwifery in the Mt Vernon community for many years and was much in demand; she assisted at the birth of noted comedian Paul Lynde, a Mt Vernon native, whose Aunt Bellie married John Samuel Hardesty. She was a short woman, with blue eyes; in later years her hair was very white.

George Hardesty died at Mt Vernon 7 October 1923. Sadie died 11 May 1945, of a stroke. Both are buried at Moundview Cemetery in Mt Vernon.

823 ELIZA HOGUE

Born in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio 20 Sept 1862. Eliza was a skilled seamstress and quilt-maker. She never married--her health was "delicate"--and she spent her adult life in her father's household on the Coshocton Road. She died--at home--at 8:30 in the morning, Saturday, 9 July 1904; according to Mrs Russell she was burdened with "female weakness", but is supposed to have died of 'rheumatism'. Burial was at the Pleasant Valley Cemetery, Monroe Mills, Ohio.

824 VAN EVRIE HOGUE

Born in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio 31 July 1865, Evrie Hogue was named for anti-abolitionist author John Van Evrie. According to those who knew him, he was a righteous character and "a man of few words". For many years he was Hugh Hogue's business partner in a live-stock dealership. He also had charge of the great workhorses which were used to pull the heavy plow and farm machinery in the Hogue Brothers' farming operation. Mrs Russell remembers that "he was a little man, barely five feet in height, and the huge horses dwarfed him. But he was very strong for his size and managed the big horses with aplomb". Says Mrs Russell,

> One Christmas I had been hoping for a certain doll--but as it turned out, the doll did not appear among my presents. Some weeks later, however, Uncle Evrie called me into his carpenter shop and pointed to the shelf. "Why look, Jo! Santy Claus must have left this in here by mistake!" It was the doll I'd wanted. The doll had a wax head and I really treasured it...though a few years later it was set too close to the cookstove and the head melted into a much distorted form...

Evrie had brown eyes and brown hair, and wore a moustache most of his adult life. Mary Ann Dinwiddie recalls that he customarily drank his tea from a saucer, and occasionally, coming in from the fields, he would lift the gray granite camp pot from its place on the stove's warming shelf and drink hot coffee directly from the spout.

He never married. In later years he suffered greatly from rheumatism. He died at the family farm 6 Oct 1940 (heart) ; like his father before him he requested an Episcopal funeral. Evrie Hogue's funeral was the last conducted at the Hogue house. He was buried at Pleasant Valley Cemetery four miles east of the home farm.

Samuel Hogue's house on the Gambier Road, circa 1915. Hugh Hogue was born here in 1867.

Bill Totman, Hugh and Evrie Hogue. The huge work horses belonged to Evrie. Scott horsebarn, built before 1840, stands in the background.

Ready to travel: Hugh Hogue, Lavina Hogue and Josephine Hogue, circa 1916. The horse, named "Maude", was killed by lightning several years later.

The Hogue house (Mt Vernon, Ohio) stands on the site of Moore Scott's cabin. Photo taken in 1925 shows Evrie Hogue, Frank Scott and Hugh Hogue discussing Scott family history.

825 HUGH HOGUE

The second son of Samuel and Caroline McKinney Hogue, Hugh Hogue, was born 25 November 1867 in a log house on the Gambier Road, about one mile south of the Scott-Hogue farm in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio. He was named for Hugh McKinney, brother to his grandfather Aaron McKinney; it is believed that McKinney--who normally lived in Virginia--was visiting his niece Caroline Hogue at about the time of Hugh Hogue's birth. (The object of McKinney's visit was to obtain signatures for quit claim documents related to McKinney lands in Rappahannock County, Virginia.)

The Hogues moved away from the Woolison Place in 1870, when Hugh was three, and settled on Thomas Scott's farm. Hugh Hogue's first job away from home was four miles west; he was about ten years of age at the time and by his own report he became so homesick the first night that he insisted on returning home.

He was a farmer and livestock dealer by trade; for several years he operated a meat market at Gambier, in partnership with Ed Young.

Folowing the death of Eliza Hogue in 1904, Lavina Hawke--a Pleasant Township native--was hired as housekeeper; she was at that time living with her sister, Amanda Hawke Totman, on the Coshocton Road near Monroe Mills. Hugh Hogue married Lavina Olive Hawke in 1906. At the time of the marriage, Hogue was thirty-eight years of age and "Vina" was twenty-two. She was the daughter of Isaac Newton Hawke (b 6 June 1834 d 14 Mar 1914) and Emily Durbin (b 1849 d 27 Feb 1913). After the death of Samuel Hogue in 1908, the Hawkes lived with Hugh, Vina and Evrie until after Emily Hawke's death, after which Newton Hawke moved to Iowa.

Two children were born to Hugh and Lavina Hogue:

8251 John Warner Hogue b 25 June 1907 d 9 Oct 1975

8252 Josephine Olive Hogue b 26 February 1909 m James F Russell

Their farm was the scene of many community and family events. Each summer the neighbor men gathered for threshing. A steam engine was used to turn the heavy canvas belts which powered the threshing machine. (Mrs Russell recalls that as a child she was once detached to crawl inside the threshing equipment to retrieve a broken part.) While the men threshed at the barn, the neighborhood women worked in Mrs Hogue's summer kitchen, preparing a huge dinner. Cold beer, lemonade and floating islands of pudding would be brought up the hill from the spring where they had been chilled, and the hungry farmers would feast on baked chicken, fresh vegetables, and a variety of breads, pies and desserts. "Threshing dinners" were an annual event and marked the communal, mutually supportive relationship which the Monroe Township residents enjoyed.

The farm produced an abundance of food. There were large vegetable gardens, in which corn, tomatoes, green peppers (called 'mangos' locally), horseradish, cabbage, beans, peas, carrots and lettuce were grown. The orchard produced the usual bounty of apples, pears, peaches and plums; elderberries, raspberries, blackberries and strawberries grew wild in the fields, along with a variety of herbs such as peppermint and calamus root. Vina Hogue also grew gooseberries--an acidic, currant-like fruit--which made delicious jams and pies. In the fall there were nuts to gather--walnuts, hickory nuts and chestnuts--valuable trees conscientiously left by those who had cleared the land.

Meat was butchered, smoked and cured right on the farm; during some seasons the slow-burning hickory poles in the smoke house burned almost continuously; hams were cured in the grainery of the great barn.

Vina Hogue grew her own yeast cultures and baked delicious, plump potato breads which were then cooled on the shelf of an ancient walnut cupboard.(The scent of bread is detectable there yet today!) She dried quarts and quarts of corn on tables in the dry upstairs rooms.

The summer kitchen was separate from the house, joined to it by a cement walk. Inside was a stove and kitchen shelves; the walls were papered with newspapers--many of which dated from the 1880s and 1890s. In the heat of the summer, it was possible to open the doors and windows wide for cross ventilation; cooking was done on a woodstove and indoors the heat would have been intolerable, but in the summer kitchen the job was quite pleasant.

In winter, the house was heated by a coal stove in the middle parlor and a wood cookstove in the kitchen. The upstairs went unheated. Says Mrs Russell, "We had a small stove up there for a while, but Dad calculated that it was making us sick to sleep in such warm rooms, so he had it carted away".

Hogue resisted "modern conveniences"; "We had a telephone for a while but Dad didn't much care for the ways of the telephone company, so he had it taken out and lived very happily without it". Even into the 1930s and 40s the house was lighted by kerosene lamps, and it was among the last Knox County dwellings to be wired for electricity.

Born into the nineteenth century, Hugh Hogue resisted the twentieth. In his house, time seemed to have stopped. He clung to old ways in spite of everything. The neighbors bought tractors--and cursed them; Hogue kept his horses. He occasionally rode in an automobile, and for a short time actually owned one, but joked to the family that "everytime I get in one of those machines it breaks down".

He learned violin from his father and according to Mrs Russell he liked to play "hornpipes"--jig-songs like "The Irish Washerwoman"; Vina Hogue played the organ--mainly hymns. Both played cards--mainly pinnochle and euchre.

Hugh Hogue was also a carpenter of considerable skill, having learned the trade from his father. Patrick Russell has in his house a walnut candle pedestal made by Hugh Hogue.

His language was colorful--peppered with "says he"s and "by damn"s and words like "dandy" and "hessian"; he was gifted with a remarkable sense of humor and none in the family, I think, have surpassed his ability to tell an entertaining story. He veritably exhaled anecdotes as naturally and effortlessly as he exhaled air. Mainly they were family stories, but he took them from other sources too--from the newspapers and almanacs and books he read. I can still remember him--at the age of eighty-three--engrossed in my brother's copy of Robert Louis Stevenson's Kidnapped.

In the end, farming his thirty-acre parcel came to be unprofitable, and the lands were rented to neighbors. Vina's health deteriorated and--reluctantly--they left the farm and moved into the household of their daughter, Josephine Hogue Russell.

He returned to the farm in the summer to garden and visit with his old neighborhood friends--among them Charlie Shutt and David Woolison. A stroke eventually confined him to bed and he died 27 August 1953 at the home of his daughter, Josephine Russell, in Mansfield, Ohio. Burial was at Pleasant Valley Cemetery, Knox County.

Lavina Hogue died a few weeks later, 11 November 1953, and was also buried at Pleasant Valley.

Hugh Hogue's apssing marked an ending of sorts. He was the last of the Knox County Scott-McKinney descendants who could remember first hand "the old generation"; he had known and lived with such characters as old Job Scott and "Uncle Tommy". And he was the last of the family to farm the Moore Scott homeplace.

826 WALTER SCOTT HOGUE

Born 8 Oct 1873 in the house of Thomas Scott on the Coshocton Rd east of Mt Vernon, Ohio, W S Scott was known as "Scott". He lived for a number of years with the Samuel Hogues, but subsequently went to work in Mt Vernon and roomed with his aunt Delilah Jamison on Sugar Street. The Jamisons' hired girl at the time was Bessie Cordelia Haughey (b 1 Apr 1885), daughter of Edmund B Haughey (b 5 Aug 1851 d 15 Apr 1923) and Emma Ferguson (b 8 Oct 1861 d 19 Nov 1894). Scott and Bessie Hogue were married 9 July 1903. Three children were born to them in Mt Vernon:

8261 Walter Samuel Hogue b 30 May 1905

8262 Mary Louise Hogue b 29 July 1907 m Harry Wilt

8263 Margaret Lucille Hogue b 29 July 1907 m Walter Tucker

Scott Hogue was a butcher by trade; in 1913 the family moved to Springfield, Ohio; Hogue later operated a market at Mt Victory. He died in 1947, of a liver ailment. Bessie Haughey Hogue, a nurse, died at Springfield. Both are buried at Yellow Springs, Ohio.

831 CORA ANN QUACKENBUSH

The oldest daughter of Alverado and Adaline McKinney Quackenbush, Cora Ann, was born 17 May 1867 at Wyandot, Wyandot County, Ohio. She married 9 May 1889 Thomas Major Moore McCluer (b 13 Jan 1864), an Allen County native and son of Nathaniel McCluer and Mary Ann McClain. "Tom" McCluer was a carpenter and nurseryman by profession, and also attained considerable notoriety as a woodcarver. The first of the McCluer children were born in Van Wert County, Ohio:

8311 Edith Pearl McCluer b 29 Sept 1890 d inf

8312 Freda Alwilda McCluer b 4 Oct 1891 d 12 May 1932 m Charles Ward

8313 Della Almeda McCluer b 16 Nov 1893 d 13 Feb 1977 m R Bowman

8314 Gladys Ursula McCluer b 14 Dec 1895 m Ferris H Aumack

The McCluers moved to Eau Claire, Berrien County, Michigan in the late 1890s; a son and daughter were born to them there:

8315 Virgil Alvin McCluer b 4 Aug 1900

8316 Marion A McCluer b 16 Oct 1906 d 8 Oct 1927 unm

Cora McCluer was an authority on McKinney family history and was one of Nathan Scott's principal sources in gathering data for his notes. She died 11 August 1943 at Berrien Center, Michigan. Thomas McCluer

survived her by many years and died 24 March 1965. Both are buried at Eau Calire, Michigan.

832 JOHN STANTON QUACKENBUSH

Born 13 Sept 1869 in Wyandot County, Ohio; married (1) Minnie Bell Decker. Children:

8321 Edgar J Quackenbush b 1897

8322 Iva Quackenbush b 13 Nov 1906 d 12 May 1909

"Stanton" Quackenbush worked as a night watchman at the Meat Pleasant, Michigan sugar beet factory. He took a second wife in 1908, Ida Taggert, who for many years was a cook at the Park Hotel in Mt Pleasant.

833 SHERMAN ALVERADO QUACKENBUSH

Born 16 Sept 1871 in Wyandot County, Ohio, near Wyandot; married 23 Jan 1895 at Paulding Center, Ohio Miss Jessie Longstreth (b 24 Oct 1876 d 11 June 1946), daughter of Samuel and Adeline Longstreth. He was a farmer by trade; the first of their children was born at Van Wert, Ohio

8331 Zelma Manelva Quackenbush b 31 Jan 1896 d 29 Oct 1960 m Oliver Hurlburt

The family subsequently moved to West Branch, Ogemaw County, Michigan, where four other children were born:

8332 Della Almeda Quackenbush d 1900 inf

8333 Almeda Adeline Quackenbush b 1903 m John Williams

8334 Lulu Myrtle Quackenbush b 19 Apr 1905 d 28 Nov 1964 m H McDermitt

8335 Gerald J Quackenbush b 26 Apr 1907 m Laura Summerfield

Sherman Quackenbush was said to resemble his uncle, James McKinney. Quackenbush died 16 August 1937 at Flint Michigan, and is buried at Bristol Cemetery in Flint.

834 ALWILDA MANELVA QUACKENBUSH

Born 14 May 1873 in Van Wert County, Ohio; she was generally known in the family as "Wilda"; married 24 Oct 1896 John D Carey (b 14 July 1867 d 11 Sept 1922), son of Dr John D Carey Sr (b 1817 d 25 Dec 1866) and Isabel Carey (b 1847 d 13 Nov 1916). The elder Carey was a Civil War physician; John Carey Jr was born seven months after his father's death. The Careys lived at Clare, Michigan.

The children of John and Wilda Q Carey were

8341 Opal Olga Carey b 18 Apr 1898 d 7 May 1898

8342 Sidney Benton Carey b 18 May 1900

8343 LaDoit Alverado Carey b 19 Feb 1903

8344 Clara Isabelle Carey b 1 June 1907 d inf

835 EMMA VIOLA QUACKENBUSH

Born 8 Oct 1875, Van Wert County, Ohio. Married William Longstreth, b 3 Jan 1874. Children:

8351 Edgar Longstreth b 8 Mar 1894

8352 John Longstreth b 26 July 1895 d 17 Aug 1918

8353 William Hobart Longstreth b 14 Nov 1896 d Aug 1897

8354 William Longstreth b 18 Apr 1900 d inf

8355 Helen Adeline Longstreth b 25 Dec 1906 d 1908

Emma Quackenbush Longstreth died 11 Sept 1908

851 CHARLES HENRY KLINEFELDER

Born ca 1870, Putnam County, Ohio. Married (1) Alice Hamilton, by whom he had nine children:

8511 Pearl Klinefelder d inf
8512 Mary Irene Klinefelder m Percy Graves (Detroit, Michigan)
8513 Sylvia Ann Klinefelder
8514 James Klinefelder
8515 Pauline Klinefelder ("burned to death")
8516 Robert Wayne Klinefelder m Bessie Hill (Detroit, Michigan)
8517 Charles Henry Klinefelder (Detroit, Michigan)
8518 Harold Klinefelder
8519 Ferne Klinefelder

Charles and Alice Klinefelder were divorced. He took as his second wife a Mrs Schroeder, by whom he had one son

851-10 George Klinefelder

Charles Klinefelder was last heard of living in Detroit, Michigan.

855 MARY ANN KLINEFELDER

Born 14 Feb 1878 in Putnam County, Ohio; married 21 Mar 1906 at Belmore, Ohio Oscar Charles Sterrett (b 26 Oct 1874 d 1 Aug 1955), son of Charles Sterrett (b 31 Mar 1838 d 1913) and Ellen Donley (b 1840 d 1898). The elder Sterrett was a native of Ireland, and served in the American Civil War. The children of Mary and Oscar Sterrett are

8551 Nellie Sterrett b 12 June 1907 m Clem Clifford
8552 Ollie Sterrett b 11 May 1909 m David Kilmer
8553 Veda Sterrett b 10 Feb 1913 m Cecil Cupp

All the children were born at Leipsic, Ohio. The family later moved to Seville, Ohio. Sterrett was a farmer.

Mary Ann Sterrett was said to resemble "Aunt Kit" Paige. She died 7 Sept 1947 at Wadsworth, Ohio (pernicious anemia, coronary thrombosis). Oscar and Mary Sterrett are buried in Wadsworth at Woodlawn Cemetery.

856 FRANCIS ALMEDA KLINEFELDER

Born 30 Sept 1879; married Ezra Smith and lived at LaFargeville, New York; the family was last heard of living at Cleighton, New York. Children:

8561 Ezra Smith
8652 Lloyd Smith

Francis Smith died 5 December 1932, of heart trouble.

858 ELECTA KLINEFELDER

Born circa 1883; married John Calhoon and lived at Battle Creek, Michigan. Child:

8581 Donald Ross Calhoon

Electa Klinefelder died circa 1909. Calhoon subsequently remarried and is believed to have moved to Iowa.

GREAT-GREAT AND GREAT-GREAT-GREAT GRANDCHILDREN OF MOORE SCOTT

1111 FLORA LUCEE SCOTT

Born 8 Nov 1889 at 533 Prospect, Cleveland, Ohio. A.B. (Physical Education), Oberlin College 1920; A.M. (Phys Ed), Columbia, 1924. Phi Beta Kappa, Oberlin. Miss Scott entered the army as a reconstruction aide (physiotherapy) 7 Nov 1918 and was appointed head aide at Camp Grant, at which place she remained until the unit closed; she was transferred to Ft Des Moines in July 1919, and later served at Ft Sam Houston in Texas. She was discharged from the army 24 November 1919. Her status had been civilian employee of the army--in uniform.

Miss Scott subsequently became a schoolteacher and taught mathematics and English in the Cleveland Public Schools. She was for many years Assistant Principal at Audubon Junior High School in Cleveland.

Now retired from teaching in the public schools, Flora L Scott does occasional private tutoring. She has attended classes at Case Western Reserve University and is preparing manuscripts for publication on a variety of subjects. Residence: 1854 Marloes Avenue, East Cleveland, Ohio 44112.

1112 WILLIAM JUSTUS MERLE SCOTT

Born 11 March 1894 at 529 Prospect, Cleveland, Ohio. Writes Flora L Scott: "There was considerable discussion about his name. Both our grandparents were alive when he was born; it was decided that the baby should have his grandfather's initials (W.J.), but the 'J' would stand for Justus, in reference to the baby who had died. The 'W' should stand for William, Grandpa's unused first name. My mother was fond of three or four rather unusual names. Finally, my father cut the gordian knot; he went to the bank to start a savings account for the baby--and brought back a bank book made out in the name of William Justus Merle Scott.

"Merle was a little over three years old when our grandfather died. I remember seeing my father lift Merle up to see his grandfather in the coffin...After the funeral, we moved into the big house Grandpa had built; Grandma moved into the smaller house...Father had a bridge built between the back porches of the two houses so that no one would have to go downstairs to the ground level, across the driveway between the two houses, and up the other stairs.

"I can see my brother on one particular day just as plainly as if the incident had happened yesterday. His hair curled in ringlets all over his head. His fingers were still the short stubby fingers of childhood. He was eating graham bread and butter--golden butter. A fly lit on the butter and got stuck. Merle pushed the fly farther into the butter so its wings spread out flat, using the forefinger of the other hand so it did not delay his eating. He popped bread, butter and fly into his mouth, chewed, and swallowed it--fly and all.

"Mrs Rathburn helped Mother care for us children and prepare for the coming of Clive, the third Scott child. One day Mrs Rathburn saw a worm of a leaf of lettuce. She gave a start. Merle began to march around the table, chanting: 'Afraid of a wurrum! Afraid of a wurrum!' Mother said to him, "Merle, you should not talk that way to Mrs Rathburn". To which Merle replied with injured innocence, "I said it to

who was afraid of a wurrum'.

"Though the others of us took some time to get used to the street cars within six feet of the house--day and night--Merle never seemed to notice them. The cars were going through the private right of way in their detour beginning at Case Avenue (now E 40th St) as they avoided 'Millionaire's Row' between Case and Perry on Euclid Avenue.

"We moved away from Prospect Street when Merle was nine, out to 1856 Bolton Avenue. Merle attended Bolton School. When it was torn down a good many years ago I realised how ephemeral brick and stone buildings seem to be.... We next lived on North Logan (97th) Street. One day, just before a hay ride, when my escort came to the door, Merle went to the foot of the stairs and shouted up to me, 'Flora, your boy's here. Your boy's here!' We later moved to East 96th Street. But Merle was not there very much; he soon left to go to Oberlin College.

"All through high school and two years of college, Merle declared that he would never follow in his father's footsteps to become a doctor (as his father had followed in his father's footsteps). Only in a science class in his junior year at Oberlin did Merle learn about the possibilities to be found in experimentation. At that point he decided to go to medical school. I recall a few days when he was at home; he carried a box of white mice around with him wherever he went, even to a party one evening. He had to look at the little animals every few minutes.

"The summer between his freshman and sophomore years, Merle sold aluminum cookware door to door to earn money for a trip to Europe--which he took with two college friends. They traveled by motorcycle. Merle reached Paris one day ahead of the others. So he scouted around. When he arrived, as he said in a letter home, he 'took them out and showed them Paris'....On their way toward Italy a dog started across the road in front of Merle's motorcycle. He swerved to avoid hitting the animal. Then the dog changed its mind and started back. Again Merle swerved. But when the dog changed its mind again, no further swerving was possible. Merle fell and cut his thigh slightly. He went to a doctor, who put a dry dressing on it, and Merle went on his way. The wound soon healed; Merle, not yet a doctor, did not know the danger of the dry dressing, with its accompanying heavy scab. Infection set in. The pus, unable to escape, burrowed down between the fascia of the muscles...In Italy, no fast boat was available. He took a slow boat for home. It was a week in transit. While he was waiting to be taken to the hospital, he put pressure on the infected leg from the top and from the bottom of the suppurated area, and a whole cupful of pus ran out of the by-then-opened cut...When the nurses and interns saw the condition of Merle's leg in the operating room, they said Father would have to amputate the leg to save Merle's life. Father saved both. But Merle carried a foot-long scar for the remainder of that life."

Merle was graduated from Oberlin--Phi Beta Kappa--in 1914, as was his wife-to-be, Helen Work. (b 6 June 1891). Children:

11121 William Johnston Scott II b 22 Aug 1918

11122 Margery Ann Scott b 8 Mar 1923 m Bruce H Marshall

11123 James Nathan Scott b 5 May 1925 d 1953

"The summer after his graduation, Merle and a college friend helped my mother's father and her brother build the house on E 194th St, facing the lake. The mainstay of the house was a six by six timber, a full 32 feet long, which had floated onto our beach. The year was 1914, and

World War I was about to begin.

"Merle took his M.D. degree from Johns Hopkins in 1918, was first lieutenant in the Army Medical Corps (1918-1919), received his M.A. in pathology from Columbia University (1922) and was Arthur Tracy Cabot Fellow in Surgery at Harvard (1922-1924). He returned to Cleveland to become Instructor in Surgery at Western Reserve Medical School and at the same time did his surgical residence at Lakeside Hospital which at that time stood on Lakeside Avenue, facing the lake. He assisted Dr Cutler in the first successful mitral valvotomy.

"In 1926 Merle went--on Dr J J Morton Jr's invitation--to Rochester, in spite of an ivitation to a more prestigious institution in Illinois. He wanted to grow up with the newly formed university. He and Dr Morton studied the influence of the sympathetic nervous system in peripheral vascular disease. M. invented the air-pressure boot, a lined sock with air between the outer sock and inner lining; as the wearer walked, alternate pressure and release pushed the blood toward the heart. It had much the same effect as alternate pressure and relaxation of normal muscles on normal veins in pushing blood from valve to valve to valve in the long veins of the leg."

Dr Scott was the author of numerous papers in experimental pathology and wrote a number of chapters for surgical textbooks.

He married (2) Theresa DeLeeuw and (3) Alberta Piefel.

Dr Scott was a member of Alpha Omega Alpha, Sigma Xi, The American College of Surgeons, American Association for the Advancement of Science, and American Medical Association.

He died 25 October 1973 at Pompano Beach, Florida. "He had entered a hospital for a little rest before undertaking the arduous flight to Sacramento, where he planned to live with his daughter and son-in-law, the Bruce Hooven Marshalls...A doctor stopped in to see Merle. 'How are you today?' the doctor asked. 'Fine', Merle answered and rolled over and died instantaneously. This was exactly the way in which his father had died thirty years before." The cremated remains were brought to Lake View Cemetery, Cleveland, Ohio, for burial.

1113 OLIVE RAY SCOTT

Born 6 Sept 1897, Cleveland, Ohio at 531 Prospect. A.B. (Phys Ed), Oberlin College, 1918; Phi Beta Kappa, Oberlin, 1918. Olive Scott taught in the Cleveland Public Schools until she entered the army as a reconstruction aide 5 Feb 1919; she served at Camp Grant until 12 July 1919, when she was transferred to For Des Moines; she was discharged 10 Sept 1919. She worked for a number of years as a secretary in Cleveland for the Boy Scouts of America, Western Reserve Psychological Laboratory, and the X-Ray Department at St Luke's Hospital. She subsequently moved to Washington, D.C. and worked for the Internal Revenue Office (1929-1931), but returned to Cleveland to live with her family. She worked in medical records at Lakeside Hosp.

Olive died at the home of her sister, Flora L Scott, in Cleveland, Ohio, 9 April 1951.

1212 EDWIN J SCOTT

Born 10 May 1872 at Mt Vernon, Ohio; married (1) 1 Jan 1900 Nettie Mobley; divorced 21 July 1916. Married (2) 30 Aug 1916 Bertha E Howland (b 7 Jan 1884, Benton Harbor, Michigan, daughter of Allen E Howland and Mary T Wilkes). The Scotts had one daughter:

12121 Elizabeth "Betty" May Scott b 12 Sept 1920

Scott served in the Spanish-American War with the rank Quartermaster Sergeant. His company, raised at Mt Vernon, was Co L, Fourth Ohio Volunteer Infantry. He was stationed in Puerto Rico but took ill there with malaria and was furloughed home 21 Sept 1898 by way of Newport News, Virginia. He returned to duty 18 Nov 1898, and served through the duration of the war. Subsequently, he worked for a time with the Reclamation Stores Operation in Potholes, California.

His Mt Vernon residence was at 402 North Main Street, in the house earlier occupied by his father, Bane Scott. Edwin Scott was much interested in the family history and assisted Dr Nathan Scott in much of his research; he was also involved in the exhumation of Moore Scott summer of 1931.

Edwin J Scott died in 1941 and is buried at Ebenezer Cemetery near Mt Vernon, Ohio.

1221 DORA MAY CLEMENTS

Born 23 Jan 1870; married 20 Nov 1895 Edward F Luteman (b 3 June 1872), the son of Adam John Luteman (b 20 Oct 1814 d 9 Feb 1887) and Elizabeth Shriner (b 1837 d 9 Mar 1911). Dora died childless 30 May 1905. Luteman married (2) 22 Apr 1920 Mrs Mary Elizabeth Ritchie Cooper and lived for many years at Ashland, Ohio.

1222 LAURA IZORA CLEMENTS

Born 23 Oct 1872; married 30 May 1895 Richard Everett Parrish (b 9 Oct 1865), son of Dr Salathiel Dunlop Parrish (b 23 Aug 1836 d 13 Feb 1917) and Rebecca Ann Scoles (b 2 Oct 1838 d 15 Apr 1902). Children:

12221 Irene Clements Parrish b 11 Sept 1896 m Theodore C Carr

12222 Curtiss Winard Parrish b 13 Nov 1900

The Parrishes lived in the old Clements House, formerly the Four Mile House. Laura Parrish died 6 Dec 1931 of cancer; burial was at Ebenezer Cemetery northeast of Mt Vernon, Ohio. Everett Parrish died in 1950, and is buried at the same place.

1223 ROLLIN SLOCUM CLEMENTS

Born 26 July 1875 near Mt Vernon, Ohio; married 14 June 1896 Mary Chase (b 13 May 1873) daughter of Obidiah Chase and Jerusha Holt of Johnstown, Ohio. Children:

12231 Mildred Clements b 19 Dec 1896 d 16 Mar 1916 m H Householder

12232 Margaret Elizabeth Clements b 18 Mar 1900 m Robt Salisbury

12233 George Chase Clements b 31 Dec 1901

12234 Marion Virginia Clements b 28 Apr 1906

Rollin Clements was a large man; he weighed 240 pounds and stood 6ft 2in in height. He owned a rifle carried by Thomas E Scott in the Civil War. Clements died 13 Oct 1932 of apoplexy.

1224 LEONARD SCOTT CLEMENTS

Born 6 Sept 1883; m 7 Dec 1911 Ora Bell McKnight (b 23 Jan 1891) dau of William McKnight (b 28 Apr 1858) and Mary Katherine Ridgeway (b 16 Jan 1857 d 20 June 1919). The Leonard Clements family lived at New Philadelphia. Children:

12241 Richard Blake Clements b 8 Oct 1912 d Mar 1913
12242 Dorothy May Clements b 13 Nov 1915
12243 Glen Roy Clements b 23 Sept 1920
12244 Don Scott Clements b 16 June 1923

1511 CARRIE MAY THAYER

Born 27 Nov 1875; m 23 Dec 1903 Arthur Speelman (b 30 Mar 1875), son of John W Speelman (9 Mar 1840-2 July 1915) and Margaret Ann Jagger (b 22 Oct 1836 d 28 Feb 1909) of Homer, Ohio. Children:

15111 Gordon Speelman b 10 Nov 1907
15112 John Speelman b 2 June 1915

The Arthur Speelmans lived at 211 Coshocton Ave, Mt Vernon, Ohio.

1512 HARRY WELDON THAYER

Born 7 Apr 1877; m 23 Dec 1900 Gertie May Steinmetz (d 1927) daughter of Phillip Steinmetz (1831-1924) and Elizabeth Ann Vernon (b 1842). Gertie S Thayer died following surgery for goiter.

Thayer married (2) 12 July 1930 Mary M Adams, daughter of William Adams and Susan Wherry.

Children by the first marriage:

15121 Imelda Lucille Thayer b 9 Feb 1902 m Ralph Willoughby
15122 Harriet Alwilda Thayer b 24 Feb 1906
15123 Lowell Phillips Thayer b 24 Aug 1908
15124 Marguerite Elizabeth Thayer b 23 Oct 1915

An interior decorator, Harry Thayer lived at Lakewood, Ohio.

1521 SHELDON BENTLEY ADAMS

Born 22 Jan 1877; known as "Shelley"; m 20 Mar 1918 Sylvia Cutnaw (b 23 Jan 1882) dau of John Cutnaw and Eunice Horn. Adams lived at Fredricktown, Ohio.

1523 PAUL REVERE ADAMS

Born 2 Aug 1890; m 4 Apr 1917 Minta Alberta Ewers (b 11 Nov 1891), dau of Edward Ewers and Louisa Jennie Walker. An "oil man", Adams lived at Long Beach California. Children:

15231 Virginia Adams b 25 Sept 1921
15232 Richard Ewers Adams b 24 Jan 1924

1551 MARIE PAIGE

Born 20 Nov 1888; m 6 July 1908 Cleveland J Bricker (b 18 Sept 1884), an employee in the laboratory of Dr Gray in Mt Vernon, Ohio. Children:

15511 Katherine Inez Bricker b 2 Mar 1909 m Paul McFeely
15512 John Alexander Bricker b 2 Dec 1912 d 5 Dec 1912
15513 Martha Isabel Bricker m (1) Patrick Dowdell (2)
15514 Carrol Paige Bricker b 19 Jan 1915
15515 Margaret Bricker b 11 Apr 1920 m

1552 FLORENCE ANNA PAIGE

Born 14 Feb 1895 m 7 Oct 1914 Dr Charles M Gray, dentist of Mount Vernon, Ohio; child

15521 Charles Gray b June 1917

1553 NETTIE LOUISA PAIGE

Born 19 Oct 1905; m (1) John Reichert; child:

15531 Robert George Reichert b 10 Feb 1921

Reichert and Nettie Paige were divorced; she m (2) 26 Apr 1926 Eddie Scott, son of Ross and Mattie Scott. Children:

15532 Jack Scott b 29 Apr 1929

15533 Donald Scott b 30 Nov 1930

The Eddie Scotts lived on West Gambier Street i n Mt Vernon, Ohio. (1930)

4311 DANIEL CHURCH

Born 23 July 1877; m (1) Ruth Swan; divorced; child:

43111 Thelma Church m Mr Wagner

Daniel Church m (2) Emma Weaver and lived on Ohio Avenue, Akron (1930).

4312 GRACE GROVE CHURCH

Born 10 Apr 1880; m 5 Dec 1900 Jay James Kile (b 30 Sept 1881), an engineer. Residence: 27 E Gambier St, Mt Vernon, OH (1940). Child:

43121 Helen Louisa Kile b 27 July 1911

4313 FLORENCE CHURCH

Born 7 Mar 1887; m 15 June 1904 David W Campbell (b 4 May 1882), son of William Campbell (b 22 Mar 1847) and Molly Attig (b 14 Apr 1853). The Campbells lived at Portage Lakes, OH and had two children:

43131 Gertrude Church Campbell b 4 Oct 1906 m Jack Appleton

43132 Josephine Martha Campbell b 22 Feb 1909 m Cecil Wheeler

4322 CARL BENNETT

Born 24 Apr 1883; m 19 June 1906 Ida M Gurkey (b 9 Aug 1882), dau of Dr Elsworth Gurkey and Mary E Raines. In 1930 the Gurkeys were childless, and lived at 9604 Carton Rd, Cleveland, Ohio.

4323 GERTRUDE ELIZABETH BENNETT

Born 26 Jan 1895; m 17 June 1917 Otto D Baker (b 11 July 1890), son of Winfield Scott Baker (b Somerset Co, Pa, d 2 July 1921) and Rose Rowley (b 5 Aug 1860). Baker served in the engineering corps during World War I. The family lived at 508 E Hamtramck, Mt Vernon, OH. Children:

43231 Dorris Elizabeth Baker b 26 Feb 1920

43232 Charles Fenton Baker b 23 Jan 1924

Mrs Baker baked and decorated cakes for the Scott reunions.

4314 MARY BENNETT

Born 3 Nov 1897; m 29 May 1918 Carl Durbin (b 28 May 1897), son of Frank Durbin (29 Jan 1868-23 Aug 1924) and Agatha Swingle (b 13 Apr 1872). Durbin served in World War I in the 7th Army Corps from Michigan. A plumbing and electrical contractor, he suffered much from stomach ulcers. The family lived at 519 E Burgess, Mt Vernon. Children:

43141 Beatrice Irene Durbin b 18 Apr 1919

43142 Mary Charlotte Durbin b 6 Jan 1921

43143 Margery Catherine Durbin b 23 Jan 1924

43144 Mildred Elizabeth Durbin b 24 Jan 1929

4331 CLARENCE BROPHY

Born 24 Apr 1891; a well driller by occupation, he lived at Ann Arbor, Michigan in 1930 and was the father of five children:

43311 Haskell Brophy
43312 Ruth Brophy
43313 Florence Brophy
43314 Virginia Brophy
43315 Margaret Brophy

4332 HELEN BROPHY

Born 15 Sept 1893; m (1) Harry Montgomery; child

43321 Bessie Montgomery b 30 May 1915

Helen m (2) Lee Crtmars and lived at Middleton, Ohio (1930).

4333 JUANETA BROPHY

Born 9 Sept 1897; m circa 1918 Clyde Siever; divorced. Lived at Toledo, Ohio (1930).

4341 BESSIE MAY MURRIN

Born 22 Feb 1888; m 25 Dec 1907 Herman Edward Cliff (b 22 May 1884) son of William Harry Cliff (b 22 Feb 1846 d 20 Aug 1929) and Millie L Perry (b 22 Sept 1860). Cliff was a wholesale grocer and lived at Charleston, West Virginia. Children:

43411 William Thomas Cliff b 22 Sept 1916
43412 Betty Ann Cliff b May 1920

Bessie Murrin Cliff suffered from breast cancer and underwent surgery in 1932.

4342 GLADYS COLUMBIA ELEANOR MURRIN

Born 18 Dec 1902; m William Evans Nichols (b 27 May 1902) son of Frank Nichols (1843-21 Oct 1926). William Nichols was a Galion, Ohio native and served in World War I as an aviator. He was once shot down. Subsequent to the war Nichols married Gladys Murrin; he worked as wire chief for the telephone company at Wapakoneta, Ohio (1930); Mrs Murrin was active in welfare work and was President of the Daughters of the Legion. Child:

43421 Charles Clinton Nichols b 7 Nov 1923

7312 ORLIN J BARTLETT

Born 1 Nov 1869; m 15 Sept 1918 Amanda Stinchcomb (b 18 May 1862) dau of Daniel C Stinchcomb (20 Apr 1834-12 Feb 1879) and Isabelle Jane Winters (b 23 May 1836 d 18 May 1912). Bartlett was a farmer and lived near Mt Vernon, Ohio, at which place he died in Oct 1937. No children.

7322 ADA BELL MCGUGIN

Born 29 Oct 1876; m 11 Nov 1893 Harry C Stoyle (b 16 Mar 1872 d 1934) son of Harry Stoyle and Nancy Blake, natives of Barnstable, Eng. The Stoyles lived at Gambier, Ohio. Child:

73121 Harold Charles Stoyle b 17 Aug 1894 m 1 Ethel Vernon
2 Miss Balzell

7341 JENNIE ROENA MCGUGIN

Born 15 Nov 1882; m 10 Sept 1902 George A A Steinmetz; lived at 700 Penn Avenue, Mt Vernon, Ohio (1930). Children:

73411 Martha M Steinmetz b 11 Sept 1904 m John R Lamson
73412 Mae Eleanor Steinmetz b 28 Apr 1906
73413 John Robert Steinmetz b 24 July 1918
74314 George Neil Steinmetz b 7 Dec 1924

7342 CLARENCE JOE MCGUGIN

Born 18 May 1886; m 21 Feb 1912 Eva Dalrymple. A farmer, McGugin lived at Fredricktown, Ohio. Children:

73421 Helen Louise McGugin b 18 Feb 1913 m Floyd Steinmetz
73422 Lena Alice McGugin b 26 Nov 1915

7343 CORA MCGUGIN

Born 6 Apr 1890; m 1 May 1920 James Grant Stinchcomb b 7 Nov 1864 son of Daniel C Stinchcomb (b 20 Apr 1834 d 12 Feb 1879) and Isabelle Jane Winters (b 23 May 1836 d 18 May 1912). Cora Stinchcomb lived at Cambridge, Ohio. Children:

73431 Mary Katherine Stinchcomb b 19 July 1922
73432 Martha Kathleen Stinchcomb b 19 July 1922
73433 Evelyn Marie Stinchcomb b 18 Sept 1923
73434 John Wesley Stinchcomb b 21 July 1926
73435 Anna Mae Stinchcomb b 21 Apr 1930

7344 ROBERT RAY MCGUGIN

Born 15 Mar 1892; m 31 Jan 1920 Helen Jane Beers, dau of Aaron Douglas Beers (b 15 May 1852 d 27 Dec 1917) and Jesse Joan Burnett (b 5 Apr 1866); Ray was manager of the Nabob Poultry Farms at Fredricktown, Ohio. Child:

73441 Stella Jane McGugin b 31 Oct 1921

7411 LAURA BELLE BROWN

Born 12 June 1886; m 16 Sept 1908 Arthur Morton Wylie (b 13 Nov 1873 at Stellerton, Nova Scotia d 23 Mar 1926, Bright's disease); he operated a coal, wood and building supply company at Elwood, Indiana; Laura Wylie continued the operation after his death. No children.

7431 CHARLES STERL BROWN

Born 20 Mar 1892; m Celia Pumphrey; an oil and gas contractor, Brown lived at Martinsburg, Ohio. Child:

74311 Betty Brown b ca 1926

7432 JOSEPH RAY BROWN

Born 6 May 1894; m 8 Oct 1913 Julia Parker (b 21 Apr 1892). Brown was active in business and for many years was chief officer of the Peoples Bank at Gambier, Ohio. In 1933 the bank was held up; Brown was the only bank employee who did not comply with the robbers' order to "stick 'em up"; instead, he reached for a gun. The gun was shot from his hand and the knuckle of his first finger was shot away. Child:

74321 Eleanor Pauline Brown b 21 Apr 1915 m Enck
Mrs Enck was for several years operator of The Gambier Inn.

7433 PAUL C BROWN

Born 28 Dec 1901; m 31 Dec 1921 Sylvia Layman (b 21 Oct 1903), dau of George L Layman (b Apr 1859) and Agnes Fry (b 6 Aug 1862 d 12 Feb 1930). A farmer, brown lived at Gambier, Ohio. Children:

74331 Leona Brown b 8 May 1923
74332 Ronald E Brown b 4 Oct 1925

7435 LLOYD BROWN

Born 19 Mar 1908; m Creta Benedict (b 1909). In 1930, the Lloyd Browns were living at Mt Vernon, Ohio (1930). Child:

74351 Lloyd Hobart Brown b 24 June 1933

7511 CALTON ADAMS SCOTT

Born 21 Apr 1894; m 14 June 1917 Elinor Ruth Zeislot, dau of Sherman Zeislot (b 1859) and Alice Clark (b 1866). A farmer, Scott lived at Mt Vernon, Ohio (1930). No children.

7522 HELEN LOUISE SCOTT

Born 5 Sept 1901; m 29 Aug 1923 Rev Kenneth Masteller (b 28 Feb 1900), son of John H Masteller and Carrie S Wallace (b 1 Sept 1867). Masteller was a graduate of Dennison University (1923) and The Southern Baptist Theological Seminary (1929). He held pastorates at St Bernice, Indiana and later at St Paul, North Carolina. The Mastellers' last known address was Louisville, Kentucky (1934). Children:

75221 Daryl Edwin Masteller b 30 Aug 1929
75222 Daughter

7531 VIRGIL LEROY SCOTT

Born 3 June 1899; m 9 June 1920 Ethyl Dowds (b 30 Apr 1898), dau of Shannon Dowds. Residence (1930): Mt Vernon, Ohio. Children:

75311 Leroy Scott b 11 May 1921
75312 John Scott b 8 Dec 1925

7532 JOHN KENNETH SCOTT

Born 4 Sept 1901; m 14 June 1930 Mildred Bartlett, dau of Lawrence Bartlett. Residence (1930): Mt Vernon, Ohio.

7821 VIRGIL RAY SCOTT

Born 7 Mar 1905; m 5 Oct 1923 Margaret Amelia Richards (b 30 Apr 1909), dau of Harry Richards and Mary L McCumber. Scott--a machinist--lived at Morral, Ohio. (1930). Children:

78211 Barbara Maxine Scott b 4 Feb 1925
78212 Phyllis Ruth Scott b 3 Oct 1926
78213 Glen Martin Scott b 24 Sept 1930

7822 IRA WAYNE SCOTT

Born 1 Apr 1907; m 2 July 1927 Nellie Fay Massie (b 3 Mar 1909), dau of Wilson Massie and Laura May Vorheese. Residence (1930): Morral, Ohio. Child:

78221 Richard Wayne Scott b 31 Mar 1931

7831 MILDRED RUTH HARRIS

Born 6 Oct 1895; m 12 June 1914 John Albert Jury (b 16 July 1892), son of Samuel Winslow Jury (b 23 Mar 1848) and Elizabeth Gelbaugh (b 27 Aug 1858). Mildred Jury was a school teacher. Residence: Wyandot, Ohio (1930). Children:

78311 Flora Lucile Jury b 13 June 1914
78312 Gwendolyn Elizabeth Jury b 20 May 1917
78313 Ted Maynard Jury b 8 Jan 1920
78314 Betty May Jury b 5 May 1922
78315 Jo Ann Jury b 26 July 1933

7832 OPAL SCOTT HARRIS

Born 6 Mar 1897; m 29 Nov 1916 Rollin Ray Roseberry (b 7 Feb 1896), son of Andrew Jackson Roseberry (b 13 Nov 1869) and Carrie Dell Campbell (b 19 Dec 1869). The Roseberrys' address (1930) was RFD 1, Marion, Ohio. Children:

78321 Darrel Scott Roseberry b 12 May 1917
78322 Eileen Fern Roseberry b 11 Apr 1919
78323 Max Junior Roseberry b 15 Jan 1921
78324 Joseph Carl Roseberry b 19 Jan 1923
78325 Doris Virginia Roseberry b 15 Jan 1926
78326 Rollin Ned Roseberry b 20 Apr 1928
78327 Richard Harris Roseberry b 23 July 1931
78328 Patricia Naomi Roseberry b 24 Sept 1933

7833 CLYDE HOBSON HARRIS

Born 11 Nov 1898; m 16 Nov 1918 Sarah Ella Sharp (b 11 Mar 1901), dau of Charles Sharp (b 23 May 1865 d 8 Aug 1927) and Belle Ayers (b 28 Feb 1883). Farmer. Residence (1930): Wyandot, Ohio. Children:

78331 Pauline Hobson Harris b 23 July 1920
78332 Pearl Alden Harris b 13 Dec 1922
78333 Charles Sharp Harris b 8 Aug 1927

7834 CLIFFORD EARL HARRIS

Born 4 Jan 1901; m 23 Oct 1920 Grace Elizabeth Moser (b 29 July 1902), dau of Jacob Moser (b 22 Apr 1863) and Louisa Wetterauer (b 20 Mar 1874). Farmer. Residence (1930): RFD 1, Wyandot, Ohio. Children:

78341 Billy Earl Harris b 17 Apr 1921
78342 Calvin Glen Harris b 19 Aug 1924
78343 Flora Louise Harris b 1 Nov 1926
78344 Rose Alene Harris b 18 Oct 1928
78345 Edna Joyce Harris b 31 Dec 1930
78346 Rollin Glen Harris b 26 June 1933

7835 HELEN MARIE HARRIS

Born 1 Dec 1907; m 13 Feb 1928 Gordon Monroe Lahr (b 11 Oct 1907), son of Jasper Lahr and Myrtle Miller. Residence (1930): Wyandot, Ohio. Child:

78351 Jackey Main Lahr b 4 Sept 1931

7836 ALICE SARAH HARRIS

Born 10 Mar 1910; m 1931 Dean E Barrett. Residence (1932): Marion, Ohio. Child:

78361 Donald Eugene Barrett b 1932

7837 MARION REGINA HARRIS

Born 26 Aug 1912; m Paul Seiders. Residence (1930): Nevada, Ohio. Child: 78371 James Warren Seiders b 1932

7841 DIMMIE MAY SCOTT

Born 12 July 1897; m 23 Aug 1921 Ralph DeWitt Winch (b 30 June 1895), a native of Whetstone, Crawford County, Ohio. He was the son of Daniel Winch (b 2 Jan 1866) and Amanda Jane Stoltz (b 1 July 1870). Residence (1930): Bucyrus, Ohio. Children:

78411 Janet Marcille Winch b 6 Sept 1923
78412 Dorothy Mae Winch b 16 Nov 1924
78413 Martha Ann Winch b 12 June 1932

7842 NELLIE VICTORY SCOTT

Born 4 Mar 1899; m 9 June 1924 Donald Clare Horton (b 1 Sept 1903), son of Ambrose Evan Horton (b 24 Mar 1871) and Mary Effie Miller (b 25 May 1883). Donald Horton held a number of degrees: BS (Ohio State University, 1926), MA (Ohio State University, 1927) and PhD (University of Michigan, 1931), all in economics. Child:

78421 Richard Edward Horton b 10 July 1927

7844 ONIE FERN SCOTT

Born 23 July 1903; m 7 July 1926 Benjamin Franklin Main (b 10 Apr 1900), son of Joseph Main (b 14 June 1866) and Anna John (b 9 Aug 1874 d 25 Oct 1904). Residence (1930): Upper Sandusky, Ohio. Children:

79441 Ted Hancock Main b 1932
79442 Franklin Main Jr b 1933

7861 ROBERT BENTON SCOTT

Born 2 Apr 1920 at Nevada, Ohio; m 4 June 1949 (East Liverpool, Ohio) Anna M Barrett (b 19 Apr 1921), dau of Charles and Margaret Barrett. Robert Scott is employed by Timken Roller Bearing Co., Bucyrus; Anna Scott is a printer. Address: 603 Virginia, Bucyrus, Ohio 44820. Child:

78611 Karen Scott b 21 June 1952 m Ralph Johnson

7911 RAY HEISTED STUCK

Born 14 Sept 1891; m 4 Sept 1920 Edith Louisa Ridley (b 6 Apr 1895) dau of Arnold William Ridley (b 4 Dec 1869). Residence (1931): Royal Oak, Michigan. Child:

79111 William Eugene Stuck b 12 Jan 1921 d inf

7922 ARDIS BELLE STUCK

Born 6 June 1899; m 5 Dec 1921 Jesse Wright Cook (b 12 Apr 1897). Cook, a farmer, lived at Harrod, Ohio in 1931.

7961 CLARENCE EUGENE SCHADE

Born 24 Apr 1902; musician and inventor. Organised the Lock-in-var Chemical Products Company, 167 Main Street, Binghamton, N Y. The company folded during the depression. Residence (1931): Lima, Ohio.

7971 PAULINE BELL STUCK

Born 19 Jan 1905; m 27 Apr 1929 Oliver C Bowers (b 13 Sept 1904), son of Judge Willis W Bowers and Hazel Hogan. Onion dealer. Residence (1931): Kenton, Ohio.

7-11-11 MARY SOPHIA CONKLIN

Born 16 Apr 1883; called "Mamie"; m 10 Nov 1900 James Elmer Brooks (b 14 June 1877). Brooks was a farmer. Residence (1931): Salisbury, Missouri. Children:

7-11-111 Lester Gerald Brooks b 1 Mar 1917
7-11-112 Delbert Essie Brooks b 27 Mar 1922

7-11-12 BESSIE INEZ CONKLIN

Born 13 Feb 1885; m 26 Nov 1902 Dillovan Miller Howren (b 14 Aug 1877 d Nov 1933), son of Calvin Hamilton Howren and Mary Legon. Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-121 Mamie Cleason Howren b 3 Jan 1904 m Clarence H Wilson
7-11-122 Alvera Madeline Howren b 21 Aug 1906 d Dec 1933 m William Cassidy
7-11-123 Ursel Clifton Howren b 21 May 1908
7-11-124 Ellison Clifford Howren b 2 Mar 1910
7-11-125 Velma Alberta Howren b 4 Feb 1912 m Harold Richards
7-11-126 Wilma Bytell Howren b 6 May 1914 m Kaiser
7-11-127 Chester Sterling Howren b 21 July 1917

7-11-31 MARY DELL LOGUE

Born 18 Oct 1888; m (1) Lewis Fox, who died 24 June 1924. Children:

7-11-311 Infant b 7 Sept 1907 d inf
7-11-312 Louisa Viola Fox b 26 Sept 1908 m Ira Glenn
7-11-313 Nellie May Fox b 10 Apr 1911 m Geo W Hocroffer
7-11-314 Ernest Edwin Fox b 27 Sept 1913 d 17 Feb 1914
7-11-315 Lewis Leland Fox b 11 Nov 1915
7-11-316 Iva Luella Fox b 14 Apr 1918
7-11-317 Bessie Lorain Fox b 10 Dec 1921
7-11-318 Homer Vincent Fox b 26 Aug 1923

Mary married a second time, 27 Dec 1927, Al Moore, b 7 Sept 1881. Child:

7-11-319 Vesta Moore b Dec 1933

Residence (1931): Alexandria, Missouri.

7-11-32 GEORGIA VELMA LOGUE

Born 28 Feb 1891; called "Tode"; m Edward Ephraim Brooks (b 18 May 1884); residence (1931) Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-321 Farold Ephraim Brooks b 4 Nov 1907
7-11-322 Viola May Brooks b 7 Mar 1910 m Howard L Wilson
7-11-323 Albert Lee Brooks b 6 Mar 1913
7-11-324 Della Mary Brooks b 10 Oct 1918
7-11-325 Nellie Leona Brooks b 29 June 1924

7-11-33 WILLIAM JEFFERSON LOGUE

Born 26 Jan 1893; m (1) Lulu Fox; divorced 1919. Logue enlisted as a private at Keokuk, Iowa in Oct 1917; he left the US 27 Feb 1918 and participated in the Meuse-Argonne drive and the St Michel defensive during World War I; discharged 3 July 1919. Married (2) 1920 Nellie____, who lived with him for only a few weeks. Residence (1931): Salisbury, Missouri c/o J E Brooks. Children by first marriage:

7-11-331 Merle Logue b 1 July 1915
7-11-332 Della Logue b 1918 d inf

7-11-34 SUSAN ETHEL LOGUE

Born 2 Oct 1896; m 21 Apr 1909 at the age of 12 years Fuller Henry Thomas Mortimer (b 15 Sept 1881), an employee of the Corn Products Company, Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-341 Thomas Martin Alfred Mortimer b 16 Jan 1910

7-11-342 Raymond Henry Leroy Mortimer b 18 Nov 1911
7-11-343 Mary Mattie Allen Mortimer b 19 Aug 1913
7-11-344 Percy William Orville Mortimer b 17 Oct 1915
7-11-345 Howard Cleveland Woodrow Mortimer b 20 May 1918
7-11-346 Catherine Mortimer b 1 Dec 1921 d inf
7-11-347 Gustoff Mortimer b 3 May 1923 d inf
7-11-348 Murray Ephraim Joseph Mortimer b 27 July 1924
7-11-349 William Lewis Wilbert Mortimer b 19 Sept 1929

7-11-35 BESIE HASPER

Born 12 May 1902; m 30 Oct 1928 Jessie Leland Peavler (b 17 Aug 1902), son of William Peavler (b 28 Apr 1859) and Clara Hurley (b 23 Apr 1878). Bessie H Peavler was a business college graduate and worked as a stenographer. Residence (1930): Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-351 Jesse L Peavler b 31 Dec 1930 d 10 Jan 1931
7-11-352 Jean Darlene Peavler b 23 Mar 1932

7-11-37 LOUIS RUSSELL HASPER

Born 21 Oct 1905; m 29 Mar 1928 Mary Deck (b 13 Mar 1907). Hasper was an employee of the Iowa Can CO and lived at Keokuk, Iowa (1930). Child:

7-11-371 Charles Lee Hasper b 21 Jan 1931

7-11-38 DOLLIE DORA ELLEN HASPER

Born 1 Apr 1909; m 18 June 1927 Arthur Lee Randall (b 6 Nov 1904), son of Charles Warren Randall (b 15 July 1878) and Emmaline Kelly (b 19 Feb 1883). Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-381 John Christian Randall b 24 May 1928
7-11-382 Arthur Lee Randall b 19 Feb 1935

7-11-39 ALICE LETITIA HASPER

Born 17 Aug 1911; called "Tish"; m 28 Feb 1931 Leland Edward Dockum (b 14 Jan 1911), son of Oren Alfred Dockum (b 18 Nov 1887 d 10 Nov 1932) and Stella Mae Dyer (b 26 Apr 1890). Dockum was a cooper by trade and the family lived at Alexandria, Missouri (1930): Children:

7-11-391 Leland Edward Dockum b 10 May 1931
7-11-392 Shirley Joyce Dockum 26 Feb 1934
7-11-393 Daughter b 19 Sept 1935

7-11-51 SUSAN EDITH CORDER

Born 17 Dec 1898; m 11 Oct 1916 James Alfred Mortimer (b 21 Feb 1889), son of Thomas Mortimer and Mary Eben King. Farmer. Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-511 Murray Delore Mortimer b 6 July 1917
7-11-512 Edith Wynola Mortimer b 24 Aug 1919
7-11-513 Norma Bernice Mortimer b 25 Oct 1926

7-11-61 VERNA DELL HARNESS

Born 1 June 1901; m 23 Mar 1923 Joseph Franklin Price (b 1 May 1899), son of Harry Lee Price and Patience Meredith Van Winkle. Residence (1931): Mt Sterling, Illinois. Children:

7-11-611 Joseph Lee Price b 15 Jan 1924
7-11-612 Susan Price b 1934

7-11-62 HAZEL MILDRED HARNESS

Born 12 Mar 1903; m (1) Herbert Maurice Brosseau; divorced 3 Dec 1919; no children. Hazel married (2) 24 June 1922 George Peter Nickel (b 23 Sept 1896), son of George Rinehart Nickel and Anna Nickel. George P Nickel was a veteran of World War I, having served as a corporal in France. On his return to the United States he was employed in a stone quarry; residence (1931) Hamilton, Illinois. Child:

7-11-621 Robert Leroy Nickel b 23 Feb 1926

7-11-71 THELMA BERNICE RUSSELL

Born 25 Oct 1907; m 20 June 1928 Elmer Daniel Schock (b 19 Mar 1902), son of Chris Schock and Elizabeth Mager-kurth. Elmer Schock and wife were living at Alexndria, Missouri (1931). Children:

7-11-711 Kenneth Owen Schock b 14 Feb 1929
7-11-712 Joy Arlene Schock b 30 Apr 1931 d 16 July 1934

7-15-11 MARGARET ALVIRA JOHNSON

Born 7 Apr 1905; m 1 Jan 1929 Harold Gregory Rinehart (b 5 May 1905), son of John William Rinehart and Mary A Kerwin (31 Dec 1869-4 Mar 1930). Residence (1931): Marion, Ohio. Children:

7-15-111 John Rinehart b 26 Sept 1929 d 26 Sept 1929
7-15-112 Donald Rinehart b 26 Sept 1929 d 26 Sept 1929
7-15-113 James Francis Rinehart b 26 Apr 1931
7-15-114 Judith Ann Rinehart b 6 June 1934

7-15-21 RUBY ODETTE NICHOLS

Born 25 May 1896; m 19 June 1919 Orland Tone Champion (b 28 Sept 1894), son of Rolla Ivan Champion (b 7 Jan 1866) and Mina Jane White (b 2 Dec 1871 d 8 Feb 1927). Orland Champion was (1931) employed by the Empire Steel Company, Mansfield, Ohio. Children:

7-15-211 Robert Russel Champion b 7 Dec 1920
7-15-212 Betsy Jane Champion b 22 May 1924
7-15-213 Charles Ivan Champion b 21 June 1927

7-15-22 RUSSELL LEWIS NICHOLS

Born 12 Dec 1897; m Opal Avis Forsha (b 13 Feb 1903), dau of Alfred E Forsha (b 12 Feb 1880 d 20 Oct 1919) and Gertrude Smith (b 15 Nov 1878); Nichols was a veteran of the Army, having served in Mexico (1916) and in France during World War I. Graduate, Ohio Northern University. Residence (1931): Mansfield, Ohio. Child:

7-15-221 Bruce Charles Nichols b 31 Jan 1924

7-15-23 ROBERT JAMES NICHOLS

Born 12 Dec 1897; m 3 Aug 1927 Barbara Jane Jones (b 6 July 1899), dau of T Amos Jones (b 8 Mar 1870) and Winifred Jane Morgan (b 27 Feb 1869 d 22 Feb 1927). Nichols did military service at the Mexican border (1916-1917) and fought in France during World War I; he was wounded in the Argonne forests 28 Sept 1918 and was issued a permanent discharge 10 Sept 1919. Graduate, Ohio Northern University; attorney-at-law; Madison Twp Justice of the Peace (Richland County, Ohio) 1925-1930. Children:

7-15-231 Robert Thomas Nichols b 4 Oct 1929 d 4 Oct 1929
7-15-232 Robert Merwin Nichols b 27 June 1931

7-15-24 DARREL AUDLEY NICHOLS

Born 12 July 1899; m 2 Dec 1922 Madelyn Hazel Zehner (b 22 May 1901), daughter of Joseph Boyer Zehner. Nichols enlisted in the US Army at Columbus Barracks, Columbus, Ohio 2 Feb 1918 and sailed 18 May 1918 for France. "I served on three fronts", Nichols later recalled. "The Marne, Muse Argonne and Thiacourt. I was engaged in six battles. I was an ambulance driver and we were often on duty for twenty-four hours at a time, stiff and hungry. The cooties were terrible.... The biggest kick we got out of the war was when we found out we were homeward bound" (103).

When contacted in 1931, Nichols was employed by the Interstate Mutual Insurance Company of Mansfield, Ohio, as an underwriter. Children:

7-15-241 Jacqueline Jane Nichols b 13 Mar 1924
7-15-242 Darrel Audley Nichols Jr b 7 July 1925

7-15-41 JAMES EARL JOHNSON

Born 18 Dec 1907; m Grace Evelyn Kohn (b 20 Mar 1908), dau of George Franklin Kohn and Gertrude Carrie Storts. Residence (1931): Zanesville, Ohio. Children:

7-15-411 Robert Earl Johnson b 22 July 1920
7-15-412

8221 AUSTIN CORWIN HARDESTY

Born 6 November 1879 in the Seymour house, just east of the Samuel Hogue farm on the Coshocton Rd near Mt Vernon, Ohio. At the age of twenty months he moved with his family to Richland, Kansas and lived there for several years prior to the family's return to Mt Vernon (See 822 SARAH ETHEL HOGUE). In Mt Vernon he sang with the choir of St Paul's Episcopal Church.

He married 25 Dec 1902 Mabel Clarissa Styers (b 26 June 1881 at Mount Vernon), the daughter of Jacob and Carolyn Reed Styers. Hardesty was a machinist by trade; for a number of years he was employed by the Mechanical Mold and Machine Company of Akron, Ohio; he later returned to Mt Vernon and prior to his retirement held jobs with the Cooper Bessmer Corporation and with the Timken Roller Bearing Company. Four children were born to Austin and Mabel Hardesty:

82211 Kenneth Corwin Hardesty b 17 Sept 1903 d 28 July 1976
82212 Gerald Styers Hardesty b 23 Sept 1905 d 26 Jan 1961
82213 Paul Stanard Hardesty b 11 Sept 1909
82214 Ruth Mildred Hardesty b 18 Nov 1916 m Harry W Lester

Austin C Hardesty died in Akron, 19 May 1966, of cancer. Burial was at Akron's Greenlawn Memorial Park.

8222 MARY ETHEL HARDESTY

Born 17 July 1881 at Effingham, Illinois while her family were en route to Richland, Kansas. She attended the public schools in Mt Vernon, Ohio and sang in the St Paul's Episcopal Choir. Later in life she often delighted children with her stories of Mt Vernon as she had known it at the turn of the century. "We children used to walk up the Old Mansfield Road to see Dan Emmett, the composer of Dixie. We would all stand outside his gate and sing Dixie's Land at the top of our voices, and the old man would come out onto his porch,

and conduct our little choir by waving his cane in time to the music".

Prior to her marriage, Ethel Hardesty worked as an operator for the Mt Vernon Telephone Company. She was immensely popular in the community and came to know (and be known by) a great many people--- both her Knox County neighbors and subscribers and operators in towns all over Ohio and the United States; she conducted a voluminous post card correspondence with many of them.

She married Carle Wise, a native of Fredricktown, Ohio; at the time of his marriage, Wise was a telegrapher and was stationed in Ashland, Ohio; prior to his marriage he was a farmer and later worked as an accountant.

Ethel Hardesty Wise was a member of St Paul's Episcopal Church, the Clinton Grange, Country Culture Club and Sons and Daughters of Liberty. She knew Aunt Kit Paige well and Mary Hadley was often a guest in her home. She lived on East Vine Street in Mt Vernon and had one son

82221 Dwight Harold Wise b 18 June 1918

Later in life she developed heart trouble and cancer; she died 21 June 1957 in Mt Vernon. Burial was at Moundview Cemetery. Carle Wise died 12 Sept 1958 and is buried at the same place.

8223 GEORGE SCOTT HARDESTY

Born 6 Feb 1883. According to family sources, George Hardesty left home about the year 1902 to seek his fortune in the West. He kept in touch with the family via a series of postcards addressed to his sister Ethel at the Telephone Company. He visited a number of cities, looking for work. "Tell mother not to worry," he wrote. Young Hardesty returned to Mt Vernon after only a few months on the road.

He married Julia Cervenka (b 15 Feb 1886, Mt Vernon), daughter of Anthony Cervenka and Mary Vondreska. A machinist by trade, he subsequently found employment in Akron and moved there. Two children:

82231 George Donald Hardesty b 25 Jan 1912

82232 Leafy Catherine Hardesty b 17 Nov 1913 m Paul M Fegancher

George S Hardesty died 18 August 1975 in Akron; burial was at Moundview Cemetery in Mt Vernon.

Julia C Hardesty lives at 222 W Miller Avenue, Akron, Ohio 44301.

8224 JOHN SAMUEL HARDESTY

Born 17 Jan 1885 at Richland, Kansas; he was named for his grandfathers John Hardesty and Samuel Hogue, but was generally known as 'Sam'. He married Nellie Lynde (b 23 Dec 1885) of Mt Vernon; the Sam Hardesty family lived in Akron, Ohio at 87 Vachtel Avenue (1931). Children:

82241 Ralph Fullerton Hardesty b 5 Mar 1907 d 28 June 1961

82242 Wayne C Hardesty b 3 Aug 1910 d 14 Dec 1958 m K Barkalow

82243 Clarence Hardesty b 23 Sept 1914 d 18 Oct 1977 m D Morrison

82244 Frank Hardesty b 16 Sept 1917 m Evelyn Baughman

Sam Hardesty died 25 July 1948; Nellie Lynde Hardesty died at Ashland, Ohio, 23 April 1951.

8251 JOHN WARNER HOGUE

Born 15 June 1907 at the Hogue house east of Mt Vernon, Ohio; Warner Hogue, as he was known in the family, attended Hill Grove School in Monroe Township. He worked for a time for the Ohio Fuel Gas Company and subsequently held jobs as a butcher and road laborer. He married Dorothy Mizer, a Millwood native, and had four children:

82511 John Hogue b 25 Dec 1941 m Margaret Bartok
82512 Marilyn Yvonne Hogue b 24 July 1943 d inf
82513 Terry Lee Hogue b 14 Apr 1946 m Ellen Conkle
82514 William Hogue b 10 March 1958

The family lived in the Howard-Millwood vicinity. Hogue was an inveterate hunter. He died at Mt Vernon, Ohio 9 October 1975 of chemical pneumonia, a complication of Huntington's disease. Burial was at Riley Chapel Cemetery east of Millwood, Ohio.

8252 JOSEPHINE OLIVE HOGUE

Born 26 Feb 1909 in the southeast bedroom, first floor, of the Hugh Hogue house on the Coshocton Rd east of Mt Vernon, Ohio. She was named for Josephine Baker, wife of Sylvester Baker, a neighbor.

Josephine Hogue attended the Hill Grove School (built on the Baker farm, and later called MacDonald's School House) near McKenzie's Hollow in Monroe Township. Later she attended school in Mt Vernon, which had the only high school within a reasonable distance. As there were at that time no school buses or public transportation for rural pupils, she lived "in town" with her Aunt Amanda Totman through the school week and returned to her parents' home in the country each week-end. She graduated from Mt Vernon High School in 1927.

It was while selling Booster Club tickets in Mt Vernon that she first met James Frederick Russell (b 29 Dec 1901, Columbus). Russell was at that time an employee of the Columbus Citizen, and "he paid for the tickets from his Citizen expense account". The couple met again soon afterward, this time at a grange hall dance in Amity. They were married 21 May 1928 at Dennison, Ohio.

James F Russell was the son of Gustine Musser Russell (b 28 Jan 1854, Kenton, Ohio d 5 Nov 1927 Columbus) and Elizabeth Calhoon (b 18 Jan 1867 Amity, Madison Co, Ohio d 25 Oct 1952 Columbus). Gustine Russell was for four years Postmaster at Plain City; his grandfather, Frederic Augustus Russell (1787-1866) married Theodosia T Gustine (a cousin to Presidents Washington and Taylor) and was a carriage and floorcloth manufacturer in Georgetown, D.C. James F Russell's great-great grandfather was Cpt James Russell of New Hampshire (1746-1821) who, after distinguished service in the American Revolution, including participation in the Battle of Bunker Hill, settled in the Scioto Valley of Ohio and was a force behind the movement to establish Worthington as Ohio's state capital.

James F and Josephine Russell lived for a brief time on Warren Avenue in Columbus, but then moved to 218 West High St in Mt Vernon. Two children were born to them in Mt Vernon:

82521 Mary Anne Russell b 29 Aug 1930 m John E Dinwiddie
82522 John Robert Russell b 7 Oct 1932 m Joyce Spangler

The family subsequently moved to Mansfield, where Russell was employed as a wholesale grocer, first with the Robert F Remy Co and later with the Bissman Company. He was for many years a familiar figure among the grocers and restauranteers of Knox, Richland and Crawford Counties.

Two children were born to the Russells in Mansfield:

82523 Janet Elaine Russell b 29 Sept 1936 m Lawrence R Fulk

82524 Patrick Gustine Hogue Russell b 15 July 1947

James Frederick Russell died at Columbus, Ohio 13 July 1968 following esophageal surgery. He was buried at Pleasant Valley Cemetery near Monroe Mills, Knox County, Ohio.

Josephine Hogue Russell owns the farm on which her great-great grandfather Moore Scott died; it passed from Thomas Scott to Samuel Hogue, thence to Hugh and Lavina Hawke Hogue, Mrs Russell's parents. Mrs Russell was the last of the family to have been born on the place. She lives at 368 North Townview Circle, Mansfield, Ohio 44907.

8261 WALTER SAMUEL HOGUE

Born 30 May 1905, Mt Vernon, Ohio; moved to Springfield, Ohio in 1913. Married 22 Dec 1924 Agnes Mae Rudduck (b 28 Jan 1905, Greene Co, Ohio). Hogue was for 48 years an employee of the New York Central Railroad and worked as a locomotive engineer. Residence: 2209 Shrine Rd, Springfield, Ohio. One son:

82611 Walter Scott Hogue b 31 Dec 1925 m Donna Jean Bowman

8262 MARY LOUISE HOGUE

Born 29 July 1907, Mt Vernon, Ohio; she is a twin to Lucille Hogue (see 8263); married 28 May 1925 (Springfield, Ohio) Harry Elwood Wilt (b 25 June 1904), son of Harley Addison Wilt and Clara Ellen Roller. Wilt was a machinist by trade. Children:

8262 Harry Junior Wilt b 10 Feb 1928 m Patsy Dovel

8263 MARGARET LUCILLE HOGUE

Born 19 July 1907, Mt Vernon; known as "Lucille"; married 23 July 1926 Walter Weightman Tucker (b 8 June 1901) son of Charles Jones Tucker and Mary Louise Ferryman. Tucker was a pressman by trade. Children:

82631 Norma Jeanne Tucker b 22 May 1927 m Ervin Hunter

82632 Bessie Patricia Tucker b 1 Apr 1930 m Robt Buccaro

82633 Richard Tucker b 19 Aug 1932 m Sandra Davis

8312 FREDA ALWILDA MCCLUER

Born 4 Oct 1891 at Van Wert, Ohio; m 13 Nov 1911 Charles H Ward (b Feb 1888), son of Marion Ward (d 1915) and Minnie Kirschner (b 1865 d 18 Aug 1908). Ward was a farmer and for a number of years the family lived at Bitely, Michigan. Children:

83121 Katherine Almeda Ward b 28 Nov 1912 d 23 Jan 1920

83122 Chester Alvin Ward b 6 Nov 1914 m Laura Bayle

83123 Viola Mae Ward b 23 Nov 1916 m Edward Bengtsson

83124 Thomas Mac Ward b 9 Oct 1922 d unm

83125 Robert Bruce Ward b 22 Jan 1924 m Helen Sweet

83126 Patrick McCluer Ward b 4 June 1929 m Helen

83127 Charlotte May Ward b 5 May 1932 m Arthur E Groffen

83128 Ruth Ward d inf

Freda Alwilda McCluer Ward died 12 May 1932 and is buried at Hesperia, Michigan.

8313 DELLA ALMEDA MCCLUER

Born 16 Nov 1893 in Van Wert County, Ohio; she was named for her cousin Francis Almeda Klinefelter (b 1879) who in turn was named for Almeda Beck, a neighbor of the McKinneys in Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio (104). Della married 23 June 1919 at Benton Harbor, Michigan Roscoe Henry Bowman (b 31 July 1883 Shanghai, Michigan d 11 March 1960 Niles, Michigan), son of Jacob J Bowman and Catherine Thumm. Bowman was a carpenter and thresher and lived for a number of years at Eau Claire, Michigan. Children:

83131 Edward Allen Bowman b 21 May 1920 missing in action 8 Oct 1944; declared dead 8 Oct 1945. Unmarried.

83132 Alvin Arnold Bowman b 12 Feb 1925 m Irma Jean Hartman

83133 Arthur Lindon Bowman b 14 June 1927 m Lois M Poehlman

Della McCluer Bowman died 13 Feb 1977 at Niles, Michigan. Burial was at Eau Claire.

8314 GLADYS URSULA MCCLUER

Born 14 Dec 1895, Van Wert County, Ohio. Married 19 Jan 1920 Henry Ferris Aumack (b 30 Apr 1895 d 15 Apr 1959 Benton Harbor, Michigan), son of Edwin Cook Aumack (b 17 Sept 1860 d 3 Oct 1929) and Martha Violet Tibbs (b 8 Aug 1861 d 1 Feb 1921). Aumack was a farmer and factory worker. Children:

83141 Warren Harding Aumack b 4 Nov 1920 m 1 Marie Dykes 2 Orine Price 3 Isabelle Spellman

83142 Norma June Aumack b 3 Dec 1923 d 13 Dec 1923

83143 Arden Frederick Aumack b 21 May 1926 m Christina Ross

83144 Ferris Aumack Jr b 3 July 1930 m 1 Pauline Volk 2 Carol Furtenbaugh (Aumack)

83145 Edwin Thomas Aumack b 24 Feb 1935 m 1 Carol A Furtenbaugh 2 Elaine Silk

Henry Ferris Aumack was among the first to be drafted in World War I; his war record (No 808085) states that he served overseas. Gladys Ursula McClure /sic/ Aumack lives on Union Rd, RD 1, Jones, Michigan 49061.

8315 VIRGIL ALVIN MCCLUER

Born 4 August 1900, Eau Claire, Michigan; married 26 October 1922 Dorothy Alice Doty (b 26 July 1906), daughter of John Doty. McCluer worked for many years as an electrician in South Bend, Indiana. Address: Box 2030 Horton Bay Rd, Boyne City, Michigan 49712. Children:

83151 Virginia Alice McCluer b 28 Sept 1923 m 1 Franklin Moore 2 Charles Stokes

83152 Betty Jean McCluer b 15 July 1927 m Lyman Jewell

8331 ZELMA MANELVA QUACKENBUSH

Born 31 Jan 1896, Van Wert County, Ohio; married Oliver Hurlburt and lived at Flint, Michigan. Children:

83311 Dorothy Hurlburt m ___Wallace; residence: Flint, Michigan

83312 Naomi Hurlburt m Roy Goldsmith

83313 Lila Hurlburt m Don Mullet
83314 Harold Hurlburt m Mary
83315 Pearl Hurlburt d unm
Zelma Manelva Quackenbush Hurlburt died 29 Oct 1960.

8333 ALMEDA ADELINE QUACKENBUSH
Born 17 May 1903 at West Branch, Ogemaw County, Michigan; married John Williams and lives in Flint, Michigan. Child:
83331 Shirley Williams m Wolf

8334 LULA MYRTLE QUACKENBUSH
Born 19 April 1905 at West Branch, Ogemaw County, Michigan; m Henry McDermitt. Lived at Flint, Michigan. One daughter:
83341 Patsy McDermitt m Davenport
Lulu Quackenbush McDermitt died 28 Nov 1964.

8335 GERALD J QUACKENBUSH
Born 26 April 1907, West Branch, Michigan. Married 4 Sept 1929 (Flint, Michigan) Laura S Summerfield (b 4 July 1909, Canada), daughter of John Summerfield and Anna Wedow. Quackenbush was employed by the General Motors Corporation. Residence: 2104 Eberly Rd, Flint, Michigan. Children:
83351 Jerry Ray Quackenbush b 4 Apr 1930 m Audrey Nelson
83352 Betty L Quackenbush b 30 Jan 1935 m Cressy D Woodward

8342 SIDNEY BENTON CAREY
Born 18 May 1900; m 1922 Leona Bell Russell (b 30 Mar 1905); Carey was a farmer and lived at Clare, Michigan (1931). Children:
83421 Zelma Almeda Carey b 10 Aug 1924
83422 Dorothy Lucella Carey b 30 Oct 1925

8343 LADOIT ALVERADO CAREY
Born 19 Feb 1903; known as "Doit"; m 20 Mar 1926 Miss B Atwood (b 1 Dec 1905); a farmer, Carey lived at Clare, Michigan. Children:
83431 John D Carey b 10 Mar 1927 d 28 July 1927
83432 Vernell Rollins Carey b 27 May 1928

8351 EDGAR LONGSTRETH
Born 8 Mar 1894; m 1917 Buella Hulbert. Children:
83511 Daughter b 1918
83512 Arthur Longstreth b 1921

8352 JOHN LONGSTRETH
Born 26 July 1895; served in World War I and died 17 Aug 1918 as a consequence of enemy gassing.

8551 NELLIE STERRETT
Born 12 June 1907, Leipsic, Putnam Co, Ohio. Married 19 June 1929 (Wadsworth, Ohio) Clem Clifford (b 5 Apr 1907 Seville, Ohio), son of Bert G Clifford and Dora Handshue. Clifford is a retired salesman. The family lives at Wadsworth, Ohio. Children:
85511 Maxine Elaine Clifford b 12 June 1930 m John Zivick
85512 Calmer Thomas Clifford b 3 Sept 1933
85513 Maver Deloris Clifford b 17 June 1942 m John E Fitch
85514 Cloris Nell Clifford b 16 Apr 1944 m James M Williams

8552 OLLIE STERRETT

Born 11 May 1909; m 16 June 1931 David B Kilmer (b 3 Apr 1906), son of John Kilmer (b 30 Oct 1873) and Susan Burkhart (b 11 Feb 1878). The Kilmers live at Wadsworth, Ohio. Children:

85521 Sue Ann Kilmer b 9 Apr 1933 m Russell Willan
85522 Freda M Kilmer b 22 Jan 1935 m Clayton Kramer

8553 VEDA STERRETT

Born 10 Feb 1913 at Leipsic, Putnam County, Ohio; married 21 Feb 1950 (Covington, KY) Cecil Cupp (b 9 Mar 1918, Cullman, Alabama). Cupp is an employee of the Ohio Match Company at Wadsworth, Ohio. Address: 146 Park Street, Wadsworth, Ohio 44281.

GRT-GRT-GRT GRCHLDRN AND GRT-GRT-GRT-GRT GRCHLDRN OF MOORE SCOTT

11121 WILLIAM JOHNSTON SCOTT II

Born 22 Aug 1918, Cleveland, Ohio; named for his grreat-grandfather Dr Wm Johnston Scott (b Slate Mills, VA 1822). Married (1) Marguerite Walker. Children:

111211 Gwen Elspeth Scott b 18 Nov 1948 m Robt Scott Parrick
111212 Megan Scott b 20 June 1950 m Michael L Merrin
111213 William Johnston Scott III b 15 Oct 1951 m Marilyn Phillips
111214 Jamie Kathleen Scott b 26 May 1953 B.A. (biol. science), Occidental College. Immunology, U of Texas (Galveston).

William J Scott m (3) Donna Cetinic. He attended Oberlin and Perdue and holds a B.S. in chemistry from the University of Rochester (1941). Scott is Chief Engineer and Product Developer for Canyon Communications, Newhall California. Address: 11901 Salem Dr, Granada Hills, California.

11122 MARGERY ANN SCOTT

Born 8 March 1923, Brookline, Massachusetts. Margery Scott took her A.B. in physical education from Oberlin College (1945) and has done graduate work at the University of California (Sacramento); she has also taught physical education. Married Bruce Hooven Marshall, M.D. (Case Western Reserve Medical School). Marshall is a pediatrician. Address: 3911 Knollwood Ct, Sacramento, California 95821. Children:

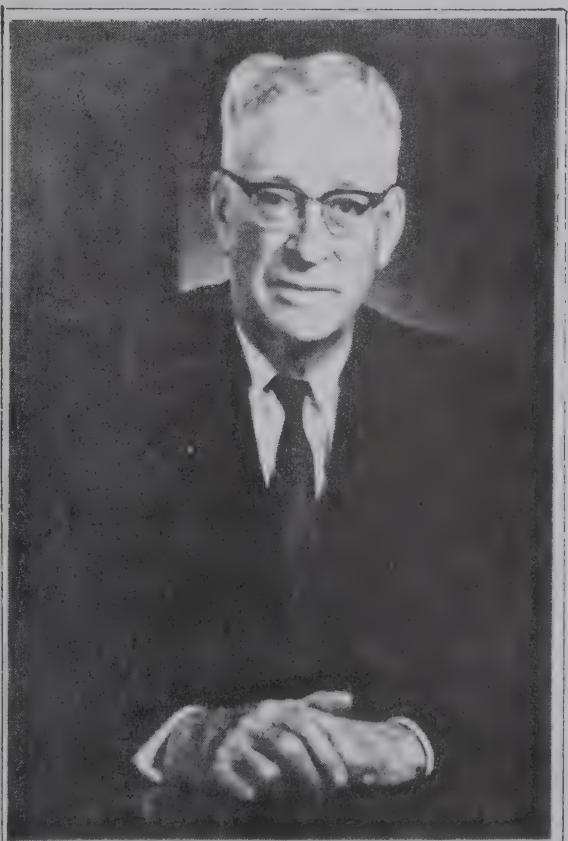
111221 Susan Bruce Marshall b 7 Oct 1948 m Anthony Moreno; A.A. (American River College); radiological technician.
111222 Linda Anne Marshall b 13 May 1951; R.N., B.S. with distinction, U of Rochester; asst. coordinator, cardiac unit, Cedar Sinai Hospital, Los Angeles, California.
111223 Deborah Stone Marshall b 1 Sept 1952
111224 Melissa Scott Marshall b 10 May 1954 rehabilitation worker
111225 Bruce H Marshall b 21 Oct 1955 student, U of Cal
111226 James Scott Marshall b 19 Dec 1956 linguistics, U of Cal
111227 Elisabeth Luise Marshall b 4 June 1959 student, Sierra Coll

11123 JAMES NATHAN SCOTT

Born 5 May 1925; married Marjorie Stratmoen and lived at San Francisco, California; B.A. Chemistry, Oberlin College. Employed as chemist by Armour Meat Corporation; died 1953 at the Veterans Adm. Hospital, San Francisco. Burial was at Lakeview Cemetery, Cleveland, Ohio.

Dr Wm J Scott, circa 1870

Dr N Stone Scott, 1920



Dr W J Merle Scott

Wm J Scott III, Wm J Scott II, Nathan Robert Scott

12221 IRENE CLEMENTS PARRISH

Born 11 Sept 1896; m 3 July 1917 Theodore C Carr (b 8 Mar 1894) son of John Ballard Carr and Josephine Taylor. One son:

122211 Paul Herman Carr b 26 June 1918

Theodore Carr d 23 Sept 1921. Mrs Carr was for a number of years a school teacher and lived at Gambier, Ohio.

12222 CURTISS WINARD PARRISH

Born 13 Nov 1900; m 26 Nov 1921 Helen Irene Cox (b 11 Sept 1898), daughter of Joseph Cox and Daisy McCune. Residence (1931): Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio.

12231 MILDRED CLEMENTS

Born 19 Dec 1896; m Harry Householder. One daughter:

Janet Householder b 8 Mar 1916.

Mildred Householder died 16 March 1916 of complications following childbirth. Householder subsequently married Helen Benson and lived at Mt Vernon, Ohio.

12232 MARGARET ELIZABETH CLEMENTS

Born 18 March 1900; , 16 Feb 1928 Robt Jefferson Salisbury (b 1 July 1893), son of Bronson E Salisbury (b 14 Apr 1855) and Martha Melick (b 16 Jan 1870). Residence (1931): Mt Vernon, Ohio.

12233 GEORGE CHASE CLEMENTS

Born 31 Dec 1901; m 23 May 1929 Sylvia Werner (b 18 Aug 1899), daughter of Frederick Werner (b 2 Mar 1869) and Grace Butterfield (b 3 July 1871). A history teacher, George Clements held a B S from Washington College in Pennsylvania. Residence (1931): Toledo, Ohio.

15111 GORDON SPEELMAN

Born 10 Nov 1907; m 9 Jan 1932 Marcella Johnson (b May 1907) of Coshocton, Ohio. A mortician, Speelman's residence (1931) was Newark, Ohio.

15121 IMELDA LUCILLE THAYER

Born 9 Feb 1902; m 27 May 1927 Ralph Arthur Willoughby (b 8 Dec 1902), son of Perry Joseph Willoughby (b 11 Mar 1871) and Anna Laura Porter (b 16 Nov 1872).

43131 GERTRUDE CHURCH CAMPBELL

Born 4 Oct 1906; m (1930) John Appleton. Child:

431311 Carlos David Appleton

Gertrude Church Campbell Appleton was an R.N.

73411 MARTHA M STEINMETZ

Born 11 Sept 1904; m 27 Apr 1927 John R Lamson. Child:

734111 Shirley Ann Lamson b March 1931

Residence (1931): Newark, Ohio.

73421 HELEN LOUISE MCGUGIN

Born 18 Feb 1913; m 9 Aug 1930 Floyd Steinmetz. Residence (1931): Fredericktown, Ohio. Daughter:

734211 Doanna Joan Steinmetz b 11 Aug 1931

7-11-121 MAMIE CLEASON HOWREN

Born 3 Jan 1904; m 24 July 1923 Clarence Henry Wilson (b 26 Aug 1893), son of George Washington Wilson (bb 11 Feb 1849) and Minnie Alice Armstrong (b 8 June 1856). Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa. Children:

7-11-1211 Charles Floyd Wilson b 14 May 1924
7-11-1212 Clarence Wilson Jr b 11 Nov 1925
7-11-1213 George Clifton Wilson b 16 Oct 1928

7-11-122 ALVERA MADELINE HOWREN

Born 21 Aug 1906; m 6 Feb 1926 William Reno Cassidy (b 21 July 1902). Residence (1931): Ft Madison, Iowa. Children:

7-11-1221 Dewayne Millard Cassidy b 15 Sept 1926
7-11-1222 Patricia Catherine Cassidy b 5 Feb 1928

7-11-123 URSEL CLIFTON HOWREN

Born 21 May 1908; m 31 Mar 1928 Rose Maud Cale (b 6 Aug 1911), daughter of Albert Cale (b 6 Aug 1869) and Margaret Elizabeth Warehime (b 21 Sept 1888). Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa. Child:

7-11-1231 Twila Elane Howren b 19 June 1929

7-11-125 VELMA ALBERTA HOWREN

Born 4 Feb 1912; m 12 May 1930 Harold Henry Richard (b 20 Oct 1906), son of Arthur Richard (b 16 Sept 1880) and Mina Roberts (b 5 May 1882). Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa.

7-11-312 LOUISA VIOLA FOX

Born 26 Sept 1908; m Ira Glenn (b 1900). Residence (1931): Alexandria, Missouri. Children:

7-11-3121 John Henry Glenn b 20 Jan 1925
7-11-3122 Mellie Ira Glenn b 2 Sept 1929
7-11-3123 William Ira Glenn b 2 Sept 1929

7-11-313 NELLIE MARY FOX

Born 10 Apr 1911; m 12 Jan 1926 George Wesley Hocroffer. Residence (1931): Alexandria, Missouri. Child:

7-11-3131 William Frank Hocroffer b 8 Sept 1927

7-11-322 VIOLA MAY BROOKS

Born 7 March 1910; m Howard Lee Wilson (b 29 Aug 1904). Residence (1931): Keokuk, Iowa. One son:

7-11-3221 James Lee Wilson b 16 July 1929

82211 KENNETH CORWIN HARDESTY

Born 17 Sept 1903 at Willoughby, Ohio; married 19 March 1928 (Detroit, Michigan) Virginia Ada Board (b 29 April 1909), daughter of Levi Nicholas Board and Caroline Virginia Fowler. A newspaper pressman, Kenneth Hardesty lived in Akron, Ohio. Children:

822111 Joanne Lois Hardesty b 19 Feb 1929 m Ernest J Morgan Jr
822112 Richard Kenneth Hardesty b 18 Apr 1936 m Norma Kommel
822113 Carolyn Sue Hardesty b 19 August 1937 m Virgil W Reed

Kenneth Hardesty died 28 July, 1976 at Akron. Burial was at Hillside Memorial Cemetry. Virginia Board Hardesty lives at 65 Hawk Avenue, Akron, Ohio 44312.

82212 GERALD STYERS HARDESTY

Born 23 Sept 1905, Lima, Ohio; married Norma _____; lived in Los Angeles, California and worked for a tire manufacturing company. Children:

822121 Kenneth A Hardesty b 17 Dec

822122 Peter Styers Hardesty b 12 March

Gerald Hardesty died 26 Jan 1961 in Los Angeles.

82213 PAUL STANARD HARDESTY

Born 9 Sept 1909, Mt Vernon, Ohio; married 4 July 1931 (Akron, Ohio) Virginia Kathryn Moore (b 12 Feb 1912), daughter of Ira C Moore and Mary Jane Pickens. Residence: 832 Chester Avenue, Akron, Ohio 44314. One son:

822131 Gerald Hardesty b 24 Dec 1932 m Patricia Buhalak

82214 RUTH MILDRED HARDESTY

Born 18 Nov 1916 at Akron, Ohio; married 26 March 1937 (Akron) Harry William Lester (b 7 May 1916), son of Carl Lester and Beatrice Powell. Residence: 340 Messner Rd, Akron, Ohio 44319. Children:

822141 Joan Carol Lester b 18 Feb 1947 m Owens Ray Stover

822142 Janet Susan Lester b 21 Apr 1952 m Dennis Starcher

822143 Beth Ann Lester b 24 June 1954 m Robert Underation

82221 DWIGHT HAROLD WISE

Born 18 June 1918, Knox County, Ohio; married Greta Balcom. Dwight Wise is a truck driver. Residence: Mt Vernon, Ohio. Children:

822211 Ruth Ann Wise m Larry Skillman

822212 Thomas Wise m Susan Doolittle

82231 GEORGE DONALD HARDESTY

Born 25 Jan 1912, Akron, Ohio; married Thelma I Kittinger (b 22 Dec 1909), daughter of Frank Kittinger and Julia Haer. Children:

822311 Jeffrey A Hardesty b 12 Dec 1941

822312 Julia A Hardesty b 28 Jan 1945 m Brian Friedman

George Donald Hardesty is a mechanical engineer. Residence: 384 S Miller Rd, Akron, Ohio 44313.

82232 LEAFY CATHERINE HARDESTY

Born 17 Nov 1913, Akron, Ohio; married 12 June 1937 (Akron) Paul Morrow Fegancher (b 15 Apr 1911, Auburn, New York). Residence: 237 South Messner Rd, Akron, Ohio 44319. Children:

822321 Donald Paul Hardesty b 11 Jan 1942 m Irmaliese Preis

822322 George Andrew Hardesty b 22 Feb 1946 m 1 Shirley Martin
2 Darlene Durik

82241 RALPH FULLERTON HARDESTY

Born 5 March 1907; married (1) Blanch Moore, sister of Virginia Moore (Hardesty); married (2) Maxie Clines, by whom he had one son:

822411 Robert James Hardesty b 11 Dec 1947 m Lynn Large

Ralph Hardesty died 28 June 1961; burial was at Hillside Memorial Park in Akron, Ohio. Maxie Clines Hardesty is a registered nurse and lives at 3225 Salmon Avenue, Akron, Ohio.

82242 WAYNE C HARDESTY

Born 3 August 1910; married Kathryn Barkalow and lived at Akron, Ohio. Children:

822421 Janice Hardesty b 1 Dec 1941 m William Hargrove

822422 David Hardesty b 9 March 1948

Wayne C Hardesty died 14 Dec 1958 at Akron, Ohio. Burial was at Ellet Memorial Cemetery.

82243 CLARENCE HARDESTY

Born 23 Sept 1914; married Delores Morrison; residence: 1911 8th Street S.W., Akron, Ohio. Died 18 Oct 1977. Two sons:

822431 Douglas Hardesty b 29 July 1941 m Laurie _____

822432 Dennis K Hardesty b 22 Dec 1943 m Kay _____

82244 FRANK HARDESTY

Born 16 Sept 1917, Akron, Ohio; married 29 May 1942 (Kenmore, Ohio) Evelyn Baughman (b 3 Aug 1918). Residence: 2293 7th Street, Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio 44221. One son:

822441 Delbert Lynde Hardesty b 2 Dec 1952

82511 JOHN HOGUE

Born 25 Dec 1941, Mt Vernon, Ohio. Married Margaret Bartok (b 13 Aug 1943). Residence: Westerville, Ohio. Formerly pastor, Church of Christ. Children:

825111 Linda Yvonne Hogue b 6 Apr 1960

825112 Theresa Marie Hogue b 23 Apr 1963

825113 Christine Elaine Hogue b 17 June 1970

825114 Tiffany Ann Hogue b May 1973

82513 TERRY LEE HOGUE

Born 14 April 1946, Knox County, Ohio. Married Ellen Conkle (b 25 Feb 1947, Knox County, Ohio). Terry Hogue is an electrician and has been employed by the Chattanooga Corporation for thirteen years. Residence: Howard, Ohio. Children:

825131 Tina Marie Hogue b 12 July 1964

825132 Tessa Lynne Hogue b 13 April 1973

82521 MARY ANNE RUSSELL

Born 29 August 1930, Mt Vernon, Ohio. Dr Nathan Stone Scott, who was visiting in Mt Vernon at the time, was among the first of the family to see her. Graduate of Mansfield Senior High School; attended Bowling Green State University and the University of Alabama. Married John Edward Dinwiddie (b 1926, Crawfordsville, Indiana). One child:

825211 Julie Lynne Dinwiddie b 15 August 1954

John E Dinwiddie died 1 Jan 1960 at Washington, D.C. Mrs Dinwiddie is employed by the Mansfield General Hospital as a licensed practical nurse. Residence: Shelby, Ohio.

82522 JOHN ROBERT RUSSELL

Born 7 Oct 1932, Mt Vernon, Ohio. Graduate of Mansfield Senior High School; B.S. Tri-State College, Angola, Indiana (1958); married (1959, Shelby, Ohio) Joyce Spangler. Children:

825221 Deanne Marie Russell b 30 June 1960
825222 Lynne Ellen Russell b 8 Oct 1962
825223 Stephanie Ann Russell b 17 Jan 1964

Russell is treasurer of the Hi-lo Camping Trailer Corporation, Butler, Ohio. Residence: Shelby, Ohio.

82523 JANET ELAINE RUSSELL

Born 29 Sept 1936, Mansfield, Ohio. Graduate of Mansfield Senior High School (1954); attended The Ohio State University; graduate of the Mt Carmel School of Nursing, Columbus, Ohio (1962). Married 11 June 1965 (Ashland, Ohio) Lawrence Robert Fulk (b 2 Feb 1938), son of Paul Fulk and Ethel Mowry. Children:

825231 Paula Rene Fulk b 11 July 1966
825232 Karla Yvonne Fulk b 13 July 1968

Lawrence Fulk is cashier of The Union Bank, Bellevue, Ohio. Residence: South Prairie Rd, Bellevue, Ohio.

82524 PATRICK GUSTINE HOGUE RUSSELL

Born 15 July 1947, Mansfield, Ohio. Russell is employed as a clinical psychologist and teaches medical psychology at The Ohio State University. Russell taught at Pine Grove Amish Parochial School, Butler, Ohio (1966-1967) and later served as principal at The Adriel School (West Liberty, Ohio), a private residential treatment center for emotionally disturbed adolescents (1967-1970). B.A., M.A. cum laude, psychology (conferred simultaneously) Ohio State, 1975. Russell is a candidate for the degree Doctor of Philosophy. Residence: 1849 North Fourth Street, Columbus, Ohio 43201.

82611 WALTER SCOTT HOGUE

Born 31 Dec 1925 (Springfield, Ohio); married Donna Jean Bowman (b 29 Dec 1929, Orrville, Ohio). Children:

826111 Walter Steven Hogue b 21 Dec 1952
826112 Mary Ann Hogue b 6 Feb 1956
826113 David Jonathan Hogue b 17 Apr 1961

Walter Hogue is a chemist and directs the Chemical Laboratories at Miami University, Oxford, Ohio. Donna Jean Hogue teaches in the Oxford, Ohio public schools.

82621 HARRY WILT, JR

Born 28 Feb 1928; married 10 Sept 1955 Patsy Dovel. Children:

826211 Kathleen Wilt b 30 Apr 1956
826212 Michael Wilt b 1 Nov 1957
826213 Eric Wilt b 8 March 1959

82632 BESSIE PATRICIA TUCKER

Born 1 Apr 1930; married Robert Buccaro. Children:

826321 Callie Ann Tucker b 24 June 1951
826322 Richard Scott Tucker b 13 Sept 1954

82633 RICHARD TUCKER

Born 19 August 1932; married Sandra Davis. Children:
826331 Rebecca Tucker b 12 Sept 1957
826332 Richard Scott Tucker b 8 May 1961

83123 VIOLA MAE WARD

Born 23 Nov 1916; married Edward Bengtsson. Residence: Hesperia, Michigan. Edward Bengtsson died 30 Sept 1977. Children:
831231 Irene Bengtsson m David Robertson
831232 Charles Bengtsson m
831233 Lola Bengtsson m Roger Smith
831234 Dennis Bengtsson

83132 ALVIN ARNOLD BOWMAN

Born 12 Feb 1925, Eau Claire, Michigan. Married 1 Sept 1945 (Cassopolis, Michigan) Irma Jean Hartman (b 23 Jan 1926, Niles, Michigan), daughter of Lester Franklin Hartman and Flora Mae Moore. Bowman is a mechanic, and lives at Edwardsburg, Michigan. Children:
831321 Larry Alvin Bowman b 21 Dec 1946 m Nancy Cleghorn
831322 James Edward Bowman b 14 May 1949 m Carol D Truex
831323 Kathryn Joan Bowman b 24 Jan 1952 m James A Purdy

83133 ARTHUR LINDON BOWMAN

Born 14 June 1927, Eau Claire, Michigan. Married 26 June 1949 (Cassopolis, Michigan) Lois Marie Poehlman (b 7 Aug 1927), daughter of Otto Poehlman and Marie Elmira Wolfe. Children:
831331 Randy Lee Bowman b 12 Nov 1957 m Marilyn Mikel
831332 Peggy Marie Bowman b 13 Jan 1961

83141 WARREN HARDING AUMACK

Born 4 Nov 1920, Eau Claire, Michigan; Married (1) Marie Dykes; (2) Orine Price; (3) Isabelle Spellman. One daughter:
831411 Patti G. Aumack b 14 March 1947 m ___Savinit
Warren Aumack is employed as a taxi driver.

83143 ARDEN FREDERICK AUMACK

Born 21 May 1926 at Benton Harbor, Michigan; married June 1947 (Michigan City, Indiana) Christina Montgomery Ross, daughter of Neil Ross and Mary Lang. Children:
831431 Thomas Neil Aumack b 10 May 1949
831432 Darlene Sue Aumack b 25 July 1950 m R E Maruna
Arden Aumack is a foundry worker and lived for many years at South Bend, Indiana.

83144 FERRIS AUMACK

Born 3 July 1930 at Eau Claire, Michigan. Married (1) Pauline Volk and lived at South Bend, Indiana, where two children were born to them:
831441 Paula Diana Aumack b 1 March 1952 m Daniel Zimmerman
831442 Dennis Virgil Aumack b 26 Jan 1956 d 18 Jan 1964
Pauline Volk Aumack died 9 February 1959. Aumack married (2) Carol Ann Furtenbaugh Aumack (b 4 Nov 1936), daughter of Ernest Furtenbaugh and Irene Celmer. Children:
831443 Lloyd Jay Aumack b 12 May 1965 (Elkhart, Indiana)
831444 Shirley Ray Aumack b 5 August 1966 (Phoenix, Arizona)

Ferris Aumack is a factory employee.

83145 EDWIN THOMAS AUMACK

Born 24 February 1935 at Eau Claire, Michigan; married (1) Carol Ann Furtenbaugh (b 4 Nov 1936), daughter of Ernest Furtenbaugh and Irene Celmer. Edwin Aumack m (2) Elaine Silk. Children:

831451 Michael Thomas Aumack b 13 Dec 1954 m Molly J Miller
831452 Rebecca Ann Aumack b 8 May m Floyd E Martin
831453 David Lee Aumack b 29 Aug 1958 m 27 Aug 1977 ___Johnson
831454 Barry Douglas Aumack b 6 Dec 1959
831455 Edwin Eugene Aumack b 28 Jan 1961
831456 Robert Allen Aumack b 3 Mar 1963

Edwin Thomas Aumack is a construction worker.

83151 VIRGINIA ALICE MCCLUER

Born 28 Sept 1923; married (1) Franklin Moore. Children:

831511 Patricia Moore m John Schmalzried
831512 Barbara Moore m Ronald Torbert
831513 Carol Moore m Max McPeek

Virginia married (2) Charles Stokes. No children.

83152 BETTY JEAN MCCLUER

Born 15 July 1927, South Bend, Indiana. Married Lyman Jewell (b 19 Mar 1925). Residence: August Dr, Benton Harbor, Michigan. Children:

831521 Alan Jewell b 27 Sept 1952 m Susan Lyons
831522 Cynthia Jewell b 19 Mar 1954 m Allan Jensen
831523 James Jewell b 21 Feb 1957 m Christine O'Leary

83351 JERRY RAY QUACKENBUSH

Born 4 April 1930, Flint, Michigan; married 12 May 1951 (Angola, Indiana) Audrey Nelson (b 13 June 1931, Muskegon, Michigan), the daughter of Clair Nelson and Lillian Whaley. Quackenbush is employed by the General Motors Corporation. Residence: Eberly Rd, Flint, Michigan. Children:

833511 Lee M Quackenbush b 1952 d 6 Dec 1952
833512 Steven J Quackenbush b 5 Oct 1953 m Kathi Kloha
833513 Julie R Quackenbush b 24 Mar 1960
833514 Joann L Quackenbush b 9 Feb 1962

83352 BETTY L. QUACKENBUSH

Born 30 Jan 1935, Flint, Michigan; m 6 Oct 1956 Cressy D Woodward (b 5 July 1933), son of James Woodward and Hulda Cressy. Children:

833521 Vicki L Woodward b 3 August 1958
833522 Sue A Woodward b 23 May 1960
833523 Guy A Woodward b 1 Feb 1963

85511 MAXINE ELAINE CLIFFORD

Born 12 June 1930, Seville, Ohio. Married 3 Aug 1952 John Zivick (b 17 Jan 1924), son of Joe Zivkovich and Ljuba Travica. Zivick is an engineer. Children:

855111 Jan Elaine Zivick b 29 Nov 1954 m Thomas Isaac
855112 Stephanie Lu Zivick b 24 Jan 1956

855113 Marianne Delle Zivick b 2 Mar 1959
855114 John Gregory Zivick b 2 Feb 1962

85512 CALMER THOMAS CLIFFORD

Born 3 Sept 1933, Wadsworth, Ohio; m 4 Aug 1956 (Chicago, Illinois) Winne Jayne Elliot (b 5 Mar 1936), daughter of William Elliot and Jane Winne Stearns. Children:

855121 Stacy Ann Clifford b 26 Feb 1957 m Dan Wagner
855122 Martin Elliot Clifford b 18 Sept 1964
855123 Bradley Owen Clifford b 24 Apr 1968

85513 MAVER DELORIS CLIFFORD

Born 17 June 1942, Wadsworth, Ohio; m 12 Oct 1963 John Earmil Fitch (b 15 July 1941), son of Charles Fitch and Mable Sammons. Fitch is employed as a truckdriver; Maver Deloris Fitch works as a secretary. Children:

855131 Paul Fitch b 19 Aug 1971 d 19 Aug 1971
855132 Elaine Carla Fitch b 6 July 1977

85514 CLORIS NELL CLIFFORD

Born 16 April 1944 (Wadsworth, Ohio); married 31 Aug 1965 James Williams (b 7 Aug 1943), son of W M and Mary Williams. Children:

855141 Chad Andrew Williams b 22 Nov 1972
855142 Matt Tyler Williams b 22 Aug 1976

85521 SUE ANN KILMER

Born 9 April 1933, Wadsworth, Ohio; m Russell Willan. Children:

855211 Sandra S Willan b 17 Nov 1956
855212 Jane Ann Willan b 6 Feb 1961
855213 David Bradley Willan b 12 June 1970

85522 FREDA KRAMER

Born 22 Jan 1935, Wadsworth, Ohio; married Clayton Kramer. Children:

855221 Robin Kramer b 9 Jan 1957
855222 Jenny Kramer b 15 May 1958
855223 Dianne Kramer b 22 Dec 1964

GRT-GRT-GRT-GRT AND GRT-GRT-GRT-GRT-GRT GRANDCHILDREN OF MOORE SCOTT

111212 MEGAN SCOTT

Born 20 June 1950; B.A. (audiology), U of Cal; m Michael Merrin. Ch:

1112121 Jason Merrin b 6 Dec 1974
1112122 Todd Merrin b 1977

111213 WILLIAM JOHNSTON SCOTT III

Born 15 October 1951; married Marilyn Phillips; Scott is a graduate student at the University of Dayton and teaches organic chemistry. Residence: 5071 Nebraska Avenue, Dayton, Ohio 45424. Cne son:

112131 Nathan Robert Scott b 25 Nov 1976. Nathan is the oldest son of William J Scott III, the only son of William J Scott II, the oldest son of William J Merle Scott, the only son of Nathan Stone Scott, the oldest son of William Johnston Scott, the oldest son of John William Scott, the oldest son

of Moore Scott, the Revolutionary ancestor, the son of Henry Scott, who first emigrated from Scotland.

822111 JOANE LOIS HARDESTY

Born 19 Feb 1929, Akron, Ohio; m 1 Sept 1947 Ernest Jasper Morgan Jr (b 31 Aug 1926). Morgan is a design engineer. Residence: 4659 Rolling View Dr, Akron, Ohio 44313. Children:

8221111 Joyce Lynn Morgan b 1 Dec 1948 m Charles Carden
8221112 Douglas Eugene Morgan b 24 June 1953
8221113 Diane Louise Morgan b 5 Dec 1955
8221114 Jeffrey Alan Morgan b 16 Apr 1957
8221115 Brian Ernest Morgan b 16 Apr 1958
8221116 James Kenneth Morgan b 25 May 1961
8221117 Bradley Austin Morgan b 1 Apr 1963

822112 RICHARD KENNETH HARDESTY

Born 18 Apr 1936, Akron, Ohio; m (1) Norma Kommel. Daughter:

8221121 Shelly Lynn Hardesty b 31 Oct 1963

Richard K Hardesty m (2) Peggy Mae Dice (b 10 Aug 1943). One son:

8221122 Richard Kenneth Hardesty b 3 March 1965

Richard K Hardesty died 12 Jan 1972; burial was at Lakewood Cemetery, Akron, Ohio.

822113 CAROLYN SUE HARDESTY

Born 19 August 1937, Akron, Ohio; m 14 Feb 1960 Virgil William Reed (b 27 Sept 1919, Summerfield, Ohio), son of William Walton Reed and Ada Mae Morris. Virgil Reed is a professional mixologist. One daughter:

8221131 Bobbi Ann Reed b 14 Oct 1962 (Chicago, Illinois)

Carolyn Hardesty Reed lives at 5717 N Winthrop, Chicago, Illinois.

822131 GERALD EDWIN HARDESTY

Born 24 Dec 1932, Akron, Ohio; m 3 May 1958 Patricia Ann Buhalak (b 23 May 1935), daughter of Joseph Buhalak and Ruth Guenther. Children:

8221311 Laurie Ann Hardesty b 24 June 1959
8221312 Karen Marie Hardesty b 30 Dec 1964

822141 JOAN CAROL LESTER

Born 18 Feb 1947, Akron, Ohio; m 31 Jan 1970 Owens Ray Stover (b 3 Mar 1935), son of Wm G and Mary E Stover. Stover is a machinist. One son:

8221411 Harry William Stover b 15 Sept 1976

822143 BETH ANN LESTER

Born 24 June 1954, Akron, Ohio; m 10 May 1975 Robert M Underation (b 5 Aug 1949), son of Peter and Mary Ann Underation. Robert Underation is a safety director. One son:

8221431 James Scott Underation b 2 Oct 1976

822211 RUTH ANN WISE

Born at Mt Vernon, Ohio; married Larry Skillman; lives in the vicinity of Louisville, Kentucky. Children:

8222111 Valerie Skillman
8222112 Robert Skillman

822212 THOMAS WISE

Born at Mt Vernon, Ohio; married Susan Doolittle, of Millwood, Ohio. Lives near Orrville, Ohio. Children:

8222121 Jennifer Jo Wise
8222122 Christopher Wise d inf
8222123 Molly Wise

822321 DONALD PAUL HARDESTY

Born 11 Jan 1942, Akron, Ohio; married 26 Feb 1966 Irmaliese Traude Preis. One daughter:

8223211 Melissa Corina Hardesty b 22 Dec 1973

822322 GEORGE ANDREW HARDESTY

Born 22 Feb 1946, Akron, Ohio; married (1) 5 Oct 1965 Shirley Murreen Martin. Children:

8223221 Jerrod Paul Hardesty b 25 Jan 1968
8223222 Terrence Allen Hardesty b 25 Jan 1968
8223223 Kristin Gail Hardesty b 28 Jan 1974

George Andrew Hardesty married (2) 2 May 1975 Darlene Donna Durik. Child:

8223224 J'Amie Michelle Hardesty b 6 Feb 1976

822411 ROBERT JAMES HARDESTY

Born 11 Dec 1947; B.A. Akron University; Robert Hardesty teaches mathematics. Married Lynn Large. One daughter:

8224111 Megan Ann Hardesty b 29 July 1974

822421 JANICE HARDESTY

Born 1 Dec 1941; married William Hargrove. Children:

8224211 Lisa Marie Hargrove b 12 Feb 1969
8224212 Kristen Lyn Hargrove b 22 Nov 1974
8224213 Jacqueline Ann Hargove b 25 July 1976

822431 DOUGLAS HARDESTY

Born 29 July 1941; married Laurie _____; One son:

822431

822432 DENNIS K HARDESTY

Born 22 Dec 1943; married Kay _____; residence: 1160 Sutherland Avenue; Akron, Ohio 44314. Children:

8224321 Shelley Hardesty
8224322 Dennis Hardesty
8224323 Douglas Hardesty

831321 LARRY ALVIN BOWMAN

Born 21 Dec 1946, Niles, Michigan; m 11 June 1966 (Edwardsburg, Michigan) Nancy Ann Cleghorn (b 4 Mar 1949), daughter of Delbert Cleghorn Jr and Nancy Kehoe. Larry Bowman is a truck driver. Children:

8313211 Neil Alan Bowman b 6 Jan 1967
8313212 Lisa Marie Bowman b 28 June 1970

831322 JAMES EDWARD BOWMAN

Born 14 May 1949, Niles, Michigan; m 17 May 1975 (Cassopolis, Michigan) Carol Diane Truex (b 10 Sept 1950), daughter of Devon Jacob Truex and Marie Elizabeth Teal. James Bowman is a trucker; Mrs Bowman works as a medical technician.

831323 KATHRYN JOAN BOWMAN

Born 24 Jan 1952, Niles, Michigan. Married 22 Aug 1970 (Niles) James Allen Purdy (b 6 Mar 1946), son of Charles Lee Purdy and Dorothea Trost. Children:

8313231 Kimberly Jo Purdy b 4 Sept 1974
8313232 Steven James Purdy b 22 Aug 1976

James and Kathryn Bowman Purdy live at Eustis, Florida.

833512 STEVEN J QUACKENBUSH

Born 5 Oct 1953, Flint, Michigan; m 8 Dec 1973 (Flint, Michigan) Kathi Kloha (b 11 Dec 1953), daughter of Everett Kloha and Mildred Rathburn. Quackenbush is employed by General Motors. Child:

8335121 Erin R Quackenbush b 21 Feb 1975

855121 STACY ANN CLIFFORD

Born 26 Feb 1957 (Chicago, Illinois); m 26 June 1976 (Wadsworth, Ohio) Dan M Wagner (b 26 Apr 1951), son of Dean and Lillian Wagner.

GR-GR-GR-GR-GR AND GR-GR-GR-GR-GR-GR GRANDCHILDREN OF MOORE SCOTT

8221111 JOYCE LYNN MORGAN

Born 1 Dec 1948, Akron, Ohio; m 2 Oct 1971 Charles Glenmore Carden Jr (b 28 June 1943), son of Charles G Carden and Esther Marie Carden. Carden is a rubber worker. Address: 546 Fulmer Avenue, Akron, Ohio 44312. Children:

82211111 Gregory Michael Carden b 1 Aug 1974
82211112 Kelly Lynn Carden b 16 Jan 1976

ADDENDA:

83127 CHARLOTTE MAY WARD

Born 5 May 1931, Bitely, Michigan; m (1) Russell Williams. One son:

831271 Thomas Williams b 19 Nov 1951 Newago, Michigan

"Lottie" Ward married (2) Arthur Earl Groffen (b 18 Oct 1927), son of Earl Groffen and Leona Haines. Children:

831272 Linda Groffen b 10 Oct 1966
831273 Charles Groffen b 30 Apr 1968

Arthur Groffen died 9 Apr 1976 at Bartow, Florida. Mrs Groffen lives at Davenport, Florida, RD 1, Box 172.

NOTES

1. The register of persons present at the first Scott reunion 5 August 1897 at the James M Paige home (Monroe Township, Knox Co, OH), as recorded by Baldwin Bane Scott, MD, includes: G B Adams, J W Adams, Emma Adams, Paul R Adams, Sarah C Burke, Orlie Bartlett, Rose Bartlett, Sheldon Adams, Fay Burke, Paulina Clements, Leonard Clements, Geo W Clements, Hannah Daymude, Daniel Friehafer, Mrs Francis Friehafer, Mary Hadley, Mary Hogue, Samuel Hogue, Dora E Laribee, Rachel Laribee, Enos Laribee, Sarah Bell McCollough, Allurah McCullough, J D McGugin, Sadie McGugin, John McGugin, Sarah McGugin, Jennie McGugin, Carrol Scott McGugin, Laura Parrish, R E Parrish, Irene Parrish, James M Paige, John W Paige, Eva Paige, Florence Paige, Marie E Paige, Kit Hadley Paige, Arminta Riddle, John M Scott, Susan Scott, Lunetta Scott, Mrs T E Scott, Clara Scott, Lucinda Scott, Baldwin B Scott, E J Scott, Nathan S Scott, Rebecca Scoles, Wilda Thayer, Carrie M Thayer, L A Thayer, H W Thayer, Daisy Simmons, W W Walkey.

2. The attribution of "Cupar" as Moore Scott's birthplace is first recorded in a letter from Bane Scott to Mary F S Scott, circa 1900. Other letters of the period mention only Fifeshire and it is possible that "Cupar" represents a confusion arising from the fact--generally known to descendants living in 1900--that the early Scotts were coopers by trade. Bane's letters give both 1760 and 1770 as the year of the crossing; Nathan Scott's notes indicate 1768 as the year but no specific source is cited.

3. Hugh Hogue. Letter to Nathan Scott transcribed by Josephine Hogue Russell (1931). Thomas Scott lived with the Hogue family for several years prior to his death in 1885, at which time Hugh Hogue was 17 years of age. Despite the possible errors of memory, the proximity of the original source to Moore Scott makes the 1748 date a credible one.

4. Bane Scott to Mary F S Scott, 31 May 1900.

5. Edwin J Scott. Conversation with N S Scott, 1919, quoting Thomas E Scott. Historians now concur that Cornwallis was indeed absent; he feigned illness and sent his sword via an aide named O'Hara.

6. Job Popham was in Culpeper County, Virginia at least as early as 21 Feb 1760, on which day he purchased a 150-acre farm from Alfred and Elizabeth Eyler. Popham's wife Ann is believed to have been an Evins; the Evins family were intermarried with the Johnstons, a prominent Culpeper County family.

Job Popham died in 1781. An inventory of his estate included the following items: 10 head of cattle L17; 14 head of hogs L7 4s; 5 head of horses L25; one new wagon L20; smith's tools L9; Negro Sal L45; Rose and child L60; Charles L35; Jack L40; Bell L30; Milley L20; a parcel of tools L4 3s; three bells 13s6d; pewles and knives L2; potts etc L1 9s; hemp and flax brakes 6s; water vessels 7s6d; one cross cut saw 10s; one grindstone 1s; two bee gums 7s6d; 480 wt of iron L9; one desk L3 2s; one pair of stillards 15s; a parcel of books 16s; one

razor 1s 3d; three grubbing hoes 10s6d; one pair spoon molds 6s; two jugs 6s; one mortar & box iron 6s; lock stock and mountain of a gun 7s 6d; one looking glass 5s; a parcel of leather 25s; three wheels 20s; two rawhides 7s6d; one saddle and bridle 25s; one brush 1s; one pair of hand irons 2s6d; one candlestick 9d; one pair fire tongs 2s6d; some old brass 1s6d; one bed and furniture L7 10s; one bed and furniture L4; one bed L4; one loom &c 25s; nine chairs 9s; two tables 15s; some old casks 16s; one cutting box 6s. Total L357 9s 9d. Jan 21st 1782, Returned into Court and ordered to be recorded Test John Jameson Co Clk; signed Ben Gaines, William Marth, Thomas Brown.

Ann Popham died in June 1824 after a long widowhood. Her will, proven in the Culpeper County Court 19 July 1824, is recorded in Will Book I, p 348:

"In the name of God Amen. I, Ann Popham, being weak in body but sound and perfect in mind and Memory, blessed be God Almight for the same do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say First It is my wishes that my Negro Jack (commonly called Young Jack) should be sold and the proceeds of the said Sale to be equally and impartially divided between my Daughter Mary and my grandson Job Popham, but in the event of my daughter Mary's Death either before or after she becomes possesed of her share of the proceeds of said Sale then her part is to go to the heirs at law of said Job Popham.

"Second. It is also my wishes that the following property consisting of 1 desk, 1 chest, 1 cupboard & furniture, 2 beds & bedding, 2 cows, 2 hogs, 3 pots 2 Dutch ovens, 1 skillet 1 baker 1 large & 1 small wheel, 1 pail and 2 piggins, 2 chairs & 2 tables, 2 beds and bedding, 3 pots & 1 Dutch oven, 1 large wheel & 1 small wheel, 1/2 dozen Chairs, 2 pails & 1 piggen, 2 washing tubs, 1 cupboard, 1 chest, 1 table, 1 looking glass be likewise sold in the manner which my Executor herein after named shall Image most expedient and the proceeds to be equally and impartially divided in the same manner and to the same persons as the proceeds of Negro man Jack mentioned above.

"Thirdly. As for the other property which may be left after my decease It is my will that the same may be sold and equally divided between the following persons Elizabeth Sparks, Humphrey Popham, Nancy Tripplett, James Popham, Gerard Popham, Heirs at law of Moore Scott, Job Popham, and the Heirs at law of John Popham deceased. I do hereby appoint my son Gerrard Popham my whole and sole Executor to this my last will and Testament hereby revoling all former wills and Testaments made by me whatsoever. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 13th day of March 1822.

her
Ann X Popham
mark

Wit: Hiram Haines, John Scott,
Ann N Popham"

In 1977 there are no Pophams in Culpeper County. Popham's Ford at Slate Mills is still a landmark, however.

Representatives of the Job Popham family settled in Licking and Knox Counties, Ohio. According to Hugh Hogue, they were millers by trade. Gerard Popham ran the mill at Monroe Mills and Jake Popham after him--"also the Gambier Mill and the Gilchrest Mill". Earlier

the Pophams ran the mill at Slate Mills, Virginia. Mrs Russell has a handforged masonry spike from this ancient mill, the ruins of which were still standing when she visited in 1974.

7. Deed, John and Ann Dillard to Moore Scott, 18 Jan 1791. Recorder of Deeds, Culpeper, Virginia.

8. Deed, Moore Scott to John and Zephaniah Turner, 3 Sept 1827; Recorder of Deeds, Culpeper, Virginia.

"This indenture made the third day of September one thousand eight hundred and twenty seven between Moore Scott of the County of Culpeper and Zephaniah and John Turner of the said County in consideration of the sum of four hundred dollars being the same conveyed to Moore Scott by John Dillard...containing one hundred and eighteen acres more or less together will all and singular appertanances thereto belonging or in anywise appertaining."

9. Fragmentary note, Nathan S Scott, circa 1930.

10. Ibid.

11. Knox County, Ohio. Recorder of Deeds. Deed Book T, p 391. Recorded Dec 29 1838.

12. Ferguson, Donald W. The proposed town of Cornish, Ohio. Ohio Historical Quarterly, vol 44 pp 245-249.

13. Scott, Nathan Stone. Manuscript notes on the Scott family (hereafter referred to as "Scott notes"), p 63.

14. Josephine Hogue Russell. Conversation with Patrick Russell, 1973.

15. Ibid.

16. Bane Scott manuscript notes, circa 1897. Edwin J Scott stated to Nathan Scott that Bane had the original notification paper in his possession for some years, but Ed did not find the item among his father's papers. Len Scott and Hugh Hogue each reported that they had heard of the legacy.

17. Nathan Stone Scott. The Descendants of Moore Scott. Ms. Typewritten, Cleveland, 1932. (Hereafter referred to as "Scott ms"). P 14.

18. Bane Scott to Mary F S Scott, 31 May 1900.

19. Bane Scott ms, circa 1897. Number 1.

20. Bane Scott ms, circa 1897. Number 2.

21. Bane Scott to Mary F S Scott, 31 May 1900.

22. Bane Scott. Holograph note in Atlas of Knox Co., Ohio. Transcribed by N S Scott, 1931.

23. Franklin B Scott. Conversation with N S Scott, 7 Jan 1931. Transcribed in Scott notes, p 63.

24. Bane Scott ms, circa 1897. Number 1.

25. There were several Scott burials at Shrimplin Cemetery. In addition to Moore Scott, Katherine N Scott, George H Scott and Emma B Scott

were interred there. According to Bane Scott, Jane McKinney, mother of Aaron and Nancy, and widow of James, was buried at Shrimplin, but the grave is unmarked.

26. History of Cuyahoga County, Ohio.

27. Knox County, Ohio. Probate Court. Box 8, File 168.

28. Ibid.

29. The memorial placed at Brush Ridge Cemetery (Grand Prairie) in Marion County, Ohio by Franklin B Scott incorrectly indicates 1858 as John W Scott's death date. In an ms paper entitled "The Scott Reliquary" (11 pp typewritten, circa 1939), Nathan Stone Scott explained the discrepancy: "I said to Frank, 'Where did you get that date?' Says he, 'The date was unknown to me. I just figured what it would probably be in accordance with the general run of the family /with regards to age at death/ and guessed at the date.'" Frank did not locate John Scott's grave at the Robinson Cemetery in Knox County owing to the lack of a marker and destruction of the cemetery records in a fire some years previous to 1925. Despite contrary reports, the remains of John Scott were never moved and remain in their original resting place in Union Township, Knox County, Ohio.

30. Scott notes, p 150.

31. Scott notes, p 24.

32. Scott notes, p 164.

33. Knox County Probate Court.

34. Scott notes, p 501. According to Hugh Hogue, Arzula had an illegitimate child named Ollie.

35. Scott notes, pp 500-501.

36. Scott notes, pp 500, 501, 152.

37. Scott notes, p 152.

38. Hugh Hogue. Conversation with N S Scott, 1929. Scott notes, p 154.

39. It is believed that Betsy Popham was the daughter of Gerard and Keziah Boughan Popham; Gerard Popham was Rachel Popham's brother; hence Henry and Betsy were first cousins.

40. Scott ms, p 25.

41. Knox County, Ohio. Recorder. Deed Book VV, p 577.

42. Knox County, Ohio. Recorder. Deed Book 59, pp 348-349.

43. Scott ms, p 25, quoting Ange Brophy Bennett.

44. Scott notes, pp 160, 162.

45. Scott notes, p 160.

46. Hugh Hogue. Conversation with N S Scott, circa 1930. Scott notes, p 160.

47. James F Russell. Conversation with Patrick Russell, 1956.

48. Scott notes, p 160. Lucretia Fletcher died in 1929, aged 82 years.

49. Josephine Hogue Russell. Conversation with Patrick Russell, quoting Hugh Hogue, 1972.

50. Scott notes, p 160.

51. Knox County, Ohio. Recorder of Deeds. Deed Book 70, pp 37-38.

52. Obituary, Mt Vernon Democratic Banner, 16 Mar 1885. Scott notes p 164 show 19 June 1799 as the date of birth.

53. Scott notes p 164.

54. Scott ms, p 27.

55. Mt Vernon Republican, 13 Oct 1846.

56. Knox County, Ohio. Recorder of Deeds. Deed Book VV, pp 578-579.

57. Scott notes, p 164.

58. Scott notes, n. p.

59. Nellie Blank. Conversation with N S Scott circa 1930. Scott notes, p 170.

60. Scott notes, p 166.

61. Scott notes, pp 171-172.

62. Epitaph on Martin N Scott's grave marker, Grand Prairie Cemetery, Marion County, Ohio. Erected in 1925 by Franklin B Scott.

63. Conners, Robert. "It's a family of soldiers!" Columbus Evening Dispatch, 1 June 1954, p 1B.

64. The location of these graves has been lost. Hugh Hogue believed that several of this family were interred at the Beck Cemetery about one half mile west of the Scott homestead on the Old Danville Rd, Monroe Twp., Knox Co., Ohio. The cemetery is now completely obliterated. When I visited the site in 1957 only one marker remained; it bore the name Almeda Beck.

65. An entry in the Putnam County Probate Court death register indicates an age at death of 88 years 13 days; this would indicate 12 Jan 1797 as Aaron McKinney's date of birth, almost certainly an error. The U S Censuses (1850, 1860 and 1870)each indicate that 1806 was the most likely year of birth and Sade Hardesty gave Dr Scott that date in 1931. It is highly probable, however, that Aaron's birthdate was in fact 12 January.

66. U S Census of Industry, 1850. Knox County, Ohio. Monroe Township.

67. Aaron had at least two brothers (George and Hugh), a maiden sister, Jennie, and a sister Nancy who married John W Scott. Jennie was a weaver by trade and lived on and off with the family; she died at the Alverado Quackenbush residence and was buried at Wyandot, Ohio.

According to Cora Q McCluer, the McKinneys retained ownership of the James McKinney farm in Rappahannock County, Virginia for many years.

Hugh McKinney came to the Aaron McKinneys when Adaline was about 16 (in 1853) and "acted very mean about the Virginia property, getting the rest to sign some papers and then transferring the property in such a way that Aaron's family were unable to realize anything of their share in the estate".

Dr Scott in his notes (p 174) states that Aaron had six brothers.

68. For the anecdotal material on W J Scott, N S Scott and W J Merle Scott we are indebted to Flora Lucee Scott.

69. Scott notes, p 188.

70. G B Adams. Quoted in Scott notes, p 190.

71. Scott notes, n. p.

72. James Paige Sr was born 24 August 1799 at Rutland, Vt and died 23 July 1874. His first wife was Minerva Gardner (b 1804, New York d 1 June 1828 Knox County, Ohio); the second wife, Sarah Lewis, was born 18 Feb 1799 and married him in March 1829; she died 24 Sept 1868; his third wife was Margaret Cooper, whom he wed 2 Feb 1869.

73. Scott notes, p 162.

74. Patrick Russell.

75. Hugh Hogue. Conversation with N S Scott, 1930. Scott notes, p 162.

76. Scott ms, p 41.

77. Scott notes, p 196.

78. Nellie Scott's grandmother was Marguerite Cavin.

79. Scott notes, p 202.

80. Margaret J Scott to G W Clements. Holograph letter dated Nevada, Ohio, 19 Jan 1862. Original in possession of Patrick G H Russell.

81. Scott notes, p 202.

82. Scott notes, p 204.

83. Scott notes, p 207.

84. Len Scott. Conversation with N S Scott, ca 1931. Scott notes, p 208.

85. Scott notes, p 208.

86. William Hogue (b 28 Feb 1804, Pennsylvania) was the son of Robert and Phoebe Hammell Hogue. Robert Hogue was a native of Ireland, and lived for some years in Allegheny County, Pennsylvania before settling with his family near Freeport, Harrison County, Ohio, at which place he died in May, 1827. Phoebe H Hogue was born 29 March 1767 and died at Freeport 29 Sept 1860, aged 93 years. Both are buried at the Old Presbyterian Cemetery in Freeport. Two of their children migrated to Monroe Township, Knox County, Ohio: Matthew and William. Matthew was a landowner of considerable means and held over 500 acres near Monroe Mills.

William Hogue's wife, Elizabeth Bricker, was born 22 August 1810; she was the daughter of Jacob and Mary Koonsman Bricker, and a granddaughter of Ludwick and Elizabeth Calvert Bricker, the latter a Maryland native and a descendant of Lord Baltimore. Elizabeth Bricker Hogue died 19 Apr 1870 (of consumption); William Hogue died the same year, 29 November, also of consumption. Both were buried in the Bricker Cemetery, Liberty Township, Knox County, Ohio.

Descendants of the Baltimore family in Knox County--the Hogues and Hardestys among them--were visited in the 1920s by one Anita Calvert LeBourgeoise of St Louis, Missouri, who claimed to be initiating legal proceedings regarding lands and money in Maryland to which certain descendants were entitled.

87. Ethel Jamison. Conversation with Patrick Russell, 28 Aug 1977.

88. Hugh Hogue. Reported by Josephine H Russell, Conversation with Patrick Russell, 1973.

89. Mt Vernon Republican, 10 Dec 1898, p 4.

90. Josephine Hogue Russell, Conversation with Patrick Russell, 1976. Hugh Hogue employed many of these remedies.

91. Gladys McCluer Aumack. Conversation with Patrick Russell, Aug 1977.

92. The birthdate here quoted is from the 1900 Census, Vol 14, E D 52, p 4, Concord Twp, DeKalb Co, Indiana. The 1850 Census indicated his age as 10 years, indicating 1840 as the most likely year of birth; according to the 1880 Census, James McKinney was 37 years of age, suggesting that he had been born in 1843.

93. Knox County, Ohio. Clerk of Court. Box 204, File 113, Case 13082.

94. Mt Vernon Democratic Banner, 14 Oct 1862.

95. The ceremony was performed by L L Lorimer.

96. Scott notes, p 220.

97, 98. Ibid.

99. Taylor's brother Mark--also a lumberman--lived at Eau Claire, Michigan.

100. Scott notes, p 264.

101. According to Dr Scott (Notes, p 286), John Hardesty lived past the age of 80. Elizabeth D Hardesty died young, at the age of 34. The elder Hardesty subsequently remarried and settled in Monroe Twp, Knox Co, OH.

102. The house in which the Hardestys lived burned in 1975.

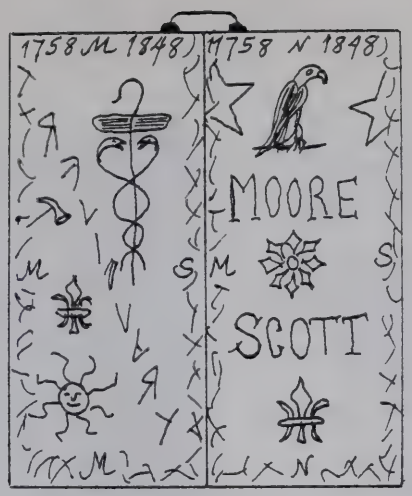
103. D A Nichols to N S Scott, n. d. (ca 1931)

104. Almeda Beck is buried in the Beck Cemetery. See note 64.

105. The name Moore Scott appears on the 1810 and 1820 US Census for Virginia. In 1830 he was enumerated as a resident of Knox Co, Ohio.

The photographs on this page and on the page following are reproduced from the carte de visite albums of Mary Caroline McKinney Hogue, daughter of Aaron Robertz McKinney and Sarah Catherine Scott. The subjects are presumed to be family relatives and friends but specific identifications are not presently available.

The center item (above) is a very early tintype and has been attributed to Professor Hamilton Smith of Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio; Smith invented the ferrotype process in 1855; a number of the ferrotype photographs reproduced in this volume are believed to have been Smith's work, and are classed among the earliest examples of "ferrotype art".



Scott Reliquary, designed by Dr Nathan Stone Scott.

INDEX

Adams, Allison 71; Alwilda A 36, 66, 68; Geo B 36, 48, 68; James 36; Jas W 36, 48, 66, 68; John 36; John Q 36; Kittie M 68; Mary 71; Mary M 90; Paul R 68, 90; Richard E 90; Sheldon B 68, 90; Virginia 90; Appleton, Carlos D 107; Jack 107. Atwood, B 105. Aumack, Arden P 104, 112; Barry D 113; Carol A (Furtenbaugh) 112; Darlene S 112; David L 113; Dennis V 112; Edwin E 113; Edwin T 104, 113; Ferris Jr 104, 112-113; Henry P 104; Lloyd J 112; Michael T 113; Norma J 104; Patti G 112; Paula D 112; Rebecca A 113; Robt A 113; Shirley R 112; Thomas 112; Warren H 104, 112.

Babbs, Margaret (Chambers) 68. Baehr, Sarah J 73. Baker, Chas P 91; Dorris E 91; Otto D 91; Sylvester 11. Balcom, Greta 109. Baltimore, Lord 124. Balzell, Miss 92. Barkalow, Kathryn 110. Barkus, James 28. Barrett, Adeline (Brewer) 71; Anna M 96; Dean E 95; Donald E 95. Bartlett, Elmor 70; John 70; Mildred 94; Orlin J 70, 92. Bartok, Margaret 110. Baughman, Evelyn 110. Bayle, Laura 103. Beers, Helen J 93. Bell, Katherine V 74. Benedict, Greta. Bengtsson, Chas 112; Dennis 112; Edward 112; Irene 112; Lola 112. Bennett, Carl 69, 91; Chas 69; Gertrude 69, 91; Martha Ellen "Foxy" 53-54; Mary 69, 91; Stella 69. Berger, Fredk von A 68. Berry, Jas 51. Bird, Edward 19. Bishop, Amanda. Blank, Elza J 73; Nellie (Stuck) see. Board, Virginia A 108. Bowers, Oliver C 96. Bowman, Alvin A 104, 112; Arthur L 104, 112; Donna J 111; Edward A 104; Jas E 112, 117; Kathryn J 112, 117; Larry A 112, 117; Lisa M 117; Neil A 117; Peggy M 112; Randy L 112; Roscoe H 104. Boyle, Rhoda 20, 37. Brewer, John 71. Bricker, Carrol P 90; Cleveland J 90; Elizabeth 124; Elizabeth (Calvert) 124; Jacob 124; John A 90; Katherine I 90; Margaret 90; Martha I 90. Brooks, Delbert E 97; Edward E 97; Harold E 97; Jas E 96; Lester G 97; Nellie L 97; Viola M 97, 108. Brophy, Addie 36, 69; Angeline Y 38, 69; Bruce 38, 69; Clarence 69, 92; Florence 92; Frances E 38, 69-70; Haskell 92; Helen 69, 92; John 21, 38; Juaneta 69, 92; Margaret 92; Ruth 92; Virginia 92. Brosseau, Herbert M 99. Brown, Anna M; Bernice 35-36; Chas I 39, 70; Chas S 71, 93; Donald 71; Eleanor P 93; Elmer J 39, 70-71; Ernest 63; Harry M 39, 70; Jay 70; Joseph P 39; Joseph R 71, 93; Karl S 71; Laura B 70, 93; Leona 94; Lloyd 71, 94; Lucy Bena 33, 62, 63, 65-66; Mame 39; Merle A 70; Paul C 71, 94; Ralph H 70; Ronald E 94. Buccaro, Callie A 111; Richard S 111; Robt 111. Buhalak, Patricia A 115.

Bullard, Harry G 75; Velma G 75; Wm G 75; Wm S 75. Burk 5; Sarah C (Scott) "Aunt Kit" see Sarah C Scott (1829); Pharaoh, 38, 41. Butler, Benjamin 19.

Calhoon, Donald R 85; Elizabeth 102; John 85. Callahan, John P 19. Calvert, Elizabeth 124. Campbell, David W 69, 91; Gertrude C 91, 107; Josephine 91; Lillian 74. Carden, Chas G, Gregory M, Kelly L 117. Carey, Clara I 84; Dorothy L 105; John D 60, 84; John D Jr 105; LaDoit A 84, 105; Opal O 84; Sidney B 84, 105; Vernell R 105; Zelma A 105. Carny, Mary 29. Carr, Paul H 107; Theodore C 107. Cassidy, Swayne M, Patricia C, Wm R 108. Cavins, John, 39; Joseph 18; Rachel 39; Martin S 39; Robt 26, 39. Cervenka, Julia 101. Cetinic, Donna 106. Champion, Betsy J 99; Chas I 99; Orland T 99; Robt R 99. Chaney, 37. Chapen, Lucy S 71. Chapman, John 11. Chase, Philander 9-10; Mary 89. Chatlain, Laura E 71. Church, Brook 89; Daniel 69, 91; Florence 69, 91; Grace G 69, 91; Thelma 91. Cleghorn, Nancy 117. Clements, Don R 90; Dora M 67, 89; Dorothy M 90; Geo C 39, 107; Geo W 35, 43, 67-68; Glenn R 90; Laura I 68, 89; Leonard S 68, 90; Margaret E 89, 107; Marion V 89; Mildred 89, 107; Richard B 90; Robt S 67; Rollin S 68, 89. Cliff, Betty A 92; Herman E 92; Wm T 92. Clifford, Bradley O 114; Calmer T 105, 114; Clem 105; Cloris N 105, 114; Martin E 114; Maver D 105,114; Maxine E 105, 113-114; Stacy A 114, 117. Clines, Maxine 109. Conkle, Ellen 110. Conklin, Bessie I, Mary S 74, 96; Wm 74. Cook, Jesse W 96. Cooner, Mary E (Ritchie) 89. Core, Geo W 37. Corbus, Araminta 26. Corder, Esther 75; Susan E 75, 98; Thos 75. Cox, Helen I 107. Craig, Mary A 71, Clark M 71. Criner, Wm E 75. Culbertson, Nancy 54. Cutnaw, Sylvia 90.

Dalrymple, Eva 93. Davenport, Patsy 105. Davis, Luella 69; Sandra 112. Day, Josephine 35, 37. Deck, Mary 98. Decker, Minnie 60, 84. DeLeeuw, Theresa 88. Dice, Peggy M 115. Dinwiddie, John E, Julie L 110; Mary A (Russell) see. Dobbs, 5. Dockum, Leland E, Shirley J 98. Doolittle, Susan 116. Doty, Dorothy A 104. Dovel, Patsy 111. Dowdell, Patrick 90. Dowds, Elmira E 71; Ethyl, 94; Rebecca E 70; Shannon 94. Draggoo, Wm 20, 37. Drew, John H 75. Dunham, Mabel 74. Dunlap, Eunice, 73. Durbin, Beatrice, Carl 91; Emily 81; Margery C, Mary C, Mildred E 91. Durik, Darlene D 116. Dykes, Marie 112.

Edwards, Lucy 70. Elliot, Winnie J 114. Enck 93. Ewers, Minta A 90.

Feyancher, Paul M 109. Fitch, Elaine C 114, John E, Paul 114. Fletcher, Lucretia 21, 23, 25; Martin 25. Forsha, Opal A 99. Fox, Bessie L, Ernest E, Homer V, Iva L , Lewis L, Lewis, 97; Louisa 7 97, 103; Lulu 97; Nellie M 97, 108. Friedman, Brian 109. Fulk, Karla Y, Janet E (Russell) Larence R, Paula R 111. Furtenbaugh, Carol A 112-113.

Gantz, Grace B 74. George, Elmira L 36. Gessling, Emma O 71, Geo D 71. Glenn, Ira, John H, Nellie I, Wm I 108. Goldsmith, Roy 104. Gray, Dr Chas M 68, 91; Chas Jr 91. Green, Mrs 24. Groffen, Arthur R, Chas 117; Charlotte W 103, 117; Linda 117. Gurkey, Ida M 91. Gustine, Theodosia Trumbul 102.

Hadley, George 28, 47, 59; Mary 47, 59, 77-78, 101. Hambleton, Mrs 74. Hamilton, Alice 85. Hammell, Phebe 123. Harlan, John 18. Hardesty, Austin C 78, 100; Carolyn S 108, 115; Clarence 101, 110; David 110; Delbert L 110; Dennis K 110, 116; Dennis Jr 116; Donald P 109, 116; Douglas 110, 116; Douglas 116; Frank 101, 110; Geo A 109, 116; Geo D 101, 109; George Henry Eugene 58, 78-79; Geo S 78, 101; Gerald 109, 115; Gerald S 100, 109; J'Amie M 116; Janice 110, 116; Jeffrey A 109; Jerrod P 116; Joanne L 108, 115; Julia A 109; Karen M 115; Kenneth A 109; Kenneth C 100, 108; Kristin G 116; Laurie A 115; Leafy Catherine 101, 109; Mary Ethel 4, 78, 100-101; Megan A 116; Melissa C 116; Paul S 100, 109; Peter S 109; Ralph P 101, 109; Richard K 108, 115; Richard K Jr 115; Robert J 109, 116; Ruth M 100, 109; Shelley 116; Terrence A 116; Waynce C 101, 110. Hargrove, Jacqueline A, Kristen L, Lisa M, Wm 116. Harle, Wm 11. Harness, Chas W 75; Hazel M 75, 99; Stonewall J 75; Verna D 75, 98. Harris, Alice S 72, 95; Billy E, Calvin G, Chas S 95; Clifford E, Clyde H 72, 95; Edna J, Flora L 95; Helen M 95; Joseph, Joseph M 72; Marion R 72, 95; Mildred R 72, 94-95; Opal S 72, 95; Pauline H 95; Pearl A 95; Rollin G, Rose A 95. Hartman, Irma J 104, 112. Hartsook 23. Hasper, Alice L, Bessie 75, 98; Chas A 75; Chas L 98; Chas M 75; Dollie D 575, 98; Johnny, 75; Louis R 75, 98. Haughey, Bessie C 83. Hawke, Isaac Newton 81; Lavina O 80-83, 57. Hawn, John 18-19. Hill, Bessie 85. Hinlen, Matilda 46. Hocroffer, Chas 74; Geo W, Wm P 108. Hogle, Christine E 110; David L 111; Eliza 49, 58, 79; Elizabeth (Bricker) see; Hugh 1, 4, 10-11, 19, 21-22, 25, 34, 45, 49-51, 57, 58, 80-83; John 102, 110; John Warner 57, 81; Josephine 3, 10-11, 13, 25, 57, 34, 50, 80-82, 102-103; Linda Y 110; Margaret Lucille 83, 103; Mary A 111; Mary Belle 49; Mary Caroline (McKinney) see; Mary Louise 83, 103; Marilyn Y 102; Matthew 123; Samuel 10, 28, 38, 49-52, 57, 80; Sarah E 1, 19, 49, 58, 78-79; Terry L 102, 110; Tessa L 110; Theresa M 110; Tiffany A 110; Tina M 110; Van Evrie 10, 22, 49, 50, 58, 79-80; Walter S 111; Walter Samuel 83, 103; Walter Scott (1873) 49, 58, 83; Walter Scott (1925) 103, 111; William 102); William (1804) 123-124. Holloway, 5. Horton, Donald C 96; Richard E 96. Houk, Mary 20, 37. Housenolder, Harry, Janet 107. Howland, Bertha 89. Howren, Alvera M 97, 108; Chester S 97; Dillovan M, Ellison C 97; Mamie C 97, 108; Twila E 108; Ursel C 97, 108; Velma A 97, 108; Wilma B 97. Hulbert, Buella 105. Hull, Joseph 20; Miss 28, 53. Humphrey "Hank", slave woman 21-22. Hunter, Ervin 103. Hurlburt, Dorothy 104; Harold 105; Lola 105; Naomi 104; Oliver 105; Pearl 105.

Jans (Lues), Aditha 28, 55; Frank 55. Irvine, Clark 17. Isaac, Thos 113.

Jamison, Delilah 83; Ethel 49-50. Jennings, Helena 68. Jensen, Allan 113. Jewell, Alan, Cynthia, Jas, Lyman 113. Johnson, Frances R 46, 75; Jas 26, 46; Jas E 76, 100; Marcella 107; Minnie V 46, 76; Margaret A 75, 99; Mr 113; Mona H 46; Orlin R 46, 76; Robt E 100. Jones, Barbara J 99; Jury, Betty M, Flora L, Gwendolyn E, JoAnn, John A, Ted M 95.

Kaiser, 97. Kile, Helen L, Jay Jas 91. Kilmer, David, 106; Freda M, Sue Ann 106, 114. Kittinger, Thelma I 109. Klinefelter, Beeta 54; Chas H 54, 85; Chas H Jr 85; Electa 54, 85; Ferns, 85; Filure 54; Francis A 54, 85; Frank 54; Geo, Harold, Jas 85; Jas H 28, 54-55; Mary Ann 54, 85; Mary I 85; Pauline, Pearl, Robt W 85; Susan A 54; Sylvia A 85. Klona, Kathi 117. Knott 54. Kohn, Grace E 100. Kommel, Norma 115. Koonsman, Mary 124. Kost, Lunetta, Jacob, Mary 67. Kramer, Clayton, Diane, Jenny, Robin 114. Lahr, Gordon, Jackey M 95; Lamson, John R, Shirley A 107. Large, Lynn 116. Laribee, Enos, Ursula 19. Lawhead, 54. Layman, Sylvia 94. LeBourgeoise, Anita Calvert 124. Lester, Beth A 109, 115; Harry, Janet S 109; Joan 109, 115. Lewis, Sarah 36; W C 74. Litt, Pearl 71. Logue, Della 97; Georgia V, Mary D 74, 97; Merle 97; Susan E 74, 97-98; Wm A 74-75; Wm J 74, 97. Longstreth, Arthur 105; Edgar 84, 105; Helen A 84; Jessie 61, 84; John 84, 105; Wm, Wm H 84. Lumberson, Sarah 26, 43. Lutzman, Edward F 89. Lybarger, Geo 18; Sarah Mae 70. Lynde, Nellie 79, 101; Paul 79. Lyons, Susan 113.

Main, Benj F, Franklin 96; Ted H 96. Marshall, Bruce H 88, 106; Bruce H Jr 106; Deborah S, Elisabeth L, Jas S, Linda A, Melissa S, Susan E 106. Martin, Elizabeth A 8, 26, 27; Floyd E 113; Shirley M 116. Maruna, R E 112. Massie, Nellie F 94. Masteller, Daryl E 94, Kenneth 94. Merrin, Jason, Michael, Todd 114. Metzger, Rachel 36. Miller, Cora 69; Molly J 113. Mizer, Dorothy 102. Mobley, Nettie 89. Monroe Tax Rebellion 23. Montgomery 92, Harry, Bessie 92. Moore, 54; Al 74; Barbara 113; Blanch 109; Carol 113; Elnathan 5; Franklin 113; Patricia 113; Vesta 97; Virginia K 109. Moreno, Anthony 106. Morgan, Bradley A, Brian E, Diane L, Douglas E, Ernest J, Jas K, Jeffrey A, Joyce L 115. Morrison, Delores 110. Mortimer, Catherine, Edith W 98; Gratia A 75; Gustoff 98; Henry T 97; Howard C 98; Jas A, Mary M, Murray D, Norma E, Percy W, Raymond H L, 98; Thomas M A 97; Wm L 98. Morton, Dr J J 88. Mullet, Don 105. Moser, Grace 95.

McClelland, Walter 49. McCluer, Betty J 104, 113; Della A 83, 104; Edith P 83; Freda A 83, 105; Gladys U 83, 104; Marion A, 83; Thos M M 61, 83-84; Virgil A 83, 104; Virginia A 104, 113. McDermitt, Henry 105; Patsy 105. MacDonald, Fay (Mrs Jess) 38. McFeely, Paul 90. McGrath, Flora A 73. McGuire, Ada B 70, 92; Anna J 38, 70; Carroll S, 70; Chas W 38, 70; Clarence J, Cora 70, 93; Harold L 70; Helen L 93; Jas 38; Jennie R 70, 92-92; John M 38, 70; Lena A 93; Ora 70; Robt Ray 70, 93; Rosetta 38, 70; Stella J 93. McKinney, Aaron Roberts 8, 9, 23, 17, 27-29, 56; Eliza A 28, 29, 54-55; Frances Adaline 28, 29, 52-53, 60-61; Howland 55; James 28; James H 20, 28-29, 37, 53-54; Jane 8, 28, 29; Jennie 52; John W 28, 55, 56; Mary Caroline 25, 28, 49-52, 57; Nancy R 8, 16-19, 35; Philo L 28; Rachael Catherine (Aunt Kit Paige) 1, 28, 37, 47-48, 59, 85. McKnight, Ora B 90. McPeek, Max 113.

Neff, Alphonse 77. Nelson, Audrey 113. Newland, Katherine 8, 12, 25. Nichols, Bruce G 99; Chas C 92; Chas M 76; Darrel A 76, 100; Darrel A Jr 100; Jacqueline J 100; Robt J 76, 99; Robt M, Robt T 99; Ruby O 76, 99; Russell L 76, 99; Wm E 92. Nickel Geo P 99; Robt L 99. North, Dr L M 30.

O'Connor, Elizabeth 75; O'Leary, Christine 113. O'Neal, John 5. Ortmars 92.

Paige, Florence A 68, 91; Frank 37; Jas Sr 16, 29, 36; Jas M 28, 36-37, 48, 59; John Warner 37, 48, 59, 68-69, 77; Marie 68, 90; Nettie L 69, 91; Rachel Catherine (Aunt Kit) see Rachel Catherine McKinney; Warren Tell 37, 48, 59. Parker, Ezekiel 17, 18; Julia 93. Parrick, Robt S 106. Parrish, Curtiss N, 107; Irene C 89, 107; Richard E 89. Patterson, Henry 24. Peavler, Jean D 98, Jessie L 98. Perkins, 24. Phillips, J 24; Marilyn 114. Piefel, Alberta 88. Poehlman, Lois M 112. Pogoam, Ann 7, 118-120; Elizabeth 8, 20; Job 7, 118-120; Keziah (Bougham) 37; Rachael E 5, 7, 8. Porter, Arzula 19; Mr 19. Preis, Irmaliese T 116. Price, Joseph P, Joseph L 98; Orine 112; Susan 98. Pumphrey, Celia 93. Purdy, Jas A 117; Kimberly 117; Steven J 117.

Quackenbush, Frances Adaline(McKinney) see; Almeda 84, 105; Alverado 28, 52-53; 60-61; Alwilda M 53, 60-61, 84; Betsy 52; Betty L 105, 113; Cora A 1, 28, 52, 61, 83-84; Della A 84; Edgar J 84; Emma V 53, 61, 84; Erin R 117; Gerald J 84, 105; Iva 84; Jerry R 105, 113; Joann L 113; John Stanton 52, 60-61, 84; Lee M 113; Lulu M 84, 105; Sherman Alverado 52-53, 61, 84; Steven J 113, 117; Zelma M 84, 104-105.

Randall, Arthur L, John C 98. Raymond, Ralph K 68. Reed, Bobbi A, 115; Eva R 68; Virgil W 115. Reichert, John 69; Robt G 91. Richard, Harold E 108. Richards, Margaret A 94. Ridley, Edith L 96. Rinehart, Donald 99; Harold G 99; Jas F 99; John 99; Judith A 99. Robertson, David 112. Robinson, Solomon 16. Roseberry, Darrel S, Doris V, Eileen P, Joseph C, Max Jr, Patricia N, Richard H, Rollin 95. Ross, Christina M 112. Russell, Deanne M 111; Frederic Augustus 102; Gustine Musser 102; Ida J 45, 74; Captain James (1746) 102; James Frederick 11, 21, 81, 102-103; Janet E 103, 111; John M 45; John R 52, 102, 111; Josephine (Hogue) see; Leona B 105; Lynne E 111; Mary A 79, 102, 110; Mattie D 45, 74-75; Millie W 45, 75; Murray S 45, 75; Patrick G H 52, 82, 103, 111; Stephanie A 111; Susan E 45, 75; Thelma B 75, 99; Thomas 26, 44-45; Thos O 75; Wm Tell 45. Rudduck, Agnes M 103. Runyon, Ona 71.

Salisbury, Robt J 107; Savinit, Mr 112. Schade, August W 74; Charles E 74, 96. Schmalzried, John 113. Schock, Elmer D, Joy, Kenneth C 99. Schroeder, Mrs 85. Schuler, Arthur T 46, 76; Bessie M 47, 77; Blanch 46; Chas 46; Ernest E 46, 76; John C 76; Lewis 26, 46; Mary E 76; Otto A 47, 76; Ruth 47, 76; Wm 46. Scoles, Emma M 68. SCOTT, Abigail 5; Agnes 26; Alice Belle 26, 43, 46-47; Alfred 20, 23, 37; Alvira G 26, 42, 46, 47; Americus 20; Arletta 35; Dr Baldwin Bane 1, 5, 35, 66-67; Barbara M 94; Carlton A 71, 94; Caroline 20; Cecil M 72;Chas (1963) 39, 71; Chas A 37; Chas W 26, 41, 45; Clarah Leah 36, 66, 68; Daniel Moore 21, 38, 42; Dellafloretta P C 26, 43, 46, 53; Dimmie M 72, 96; Don 91; Dudley C 43, 73; Edwin J 1, 12, 23, 25, 67, 89; Elizabeth (1753) 5-6; Elizabeth 8, 9, 10, 11, 20, 25, 49; Elizabeth A 26, 39; Elizabeth "Betty" 89; Elizabeth E 26, 39; Elton J 72; Emma B 26, 46; Emma B (1869) 43; Esther 5; Flora Lucee 2, 30-35, 62-66, 86; Flora Luella 43, 72; Flora May 33, 67; Franklin B 1, 4, 6, 7, 12, 13, 43, 72-73, 80; George 36; Geo H 12, 26; Geo M 35; Glen M 94; Gwen E 106;Hannah 5; Harold F 71; Harold L 73; Helen L 71, 94; Henry (d 1812) 5-6; Henry (1792) 8, 20, 23, 54; Henry 26; Hiram 20, 37; Ira W 71, 94; Jack 91; Jas Nathan 87, 106; Jamie K 106; Jane 5; Jane 20; Jennie 37; Jerusha 5; Job 8, 9, 21-23; John (1833) 20; John 36; John 37; John (1925) 94; John K 71, 94; John Moore 26, 39; John W (1787) 2, 8, 9, 16-19, 28, 121; John Wesley 43, 72; Jonathan 5; Justin Lee 33; Karen 96; Keziah A 20, 27, 54; Landen A 26, 39; Len 39, 71; Leroy, 94; Lucinda J 35; Lucinda May 36, 66, 68; Luella Usuriba 26; Lyman W 26, 43; Margaret J 26, 41, 43-44; Margery A 87, 106; Martin J 39-71; Martin N (1803) 8, 9, 18, 23, 24, 26, 27, 30, 42; Martin N (1870) 43, 71; Mary 26, 41, 44-45; Mary P (Stone) 1, 31-35, 64; Mary M 16, 36, 40; Mathia Belle 37; Megan 106, 114; Moore 1, 2, 3, 5, 6-15, 23; Nancy (1795) 8-11, 20, 25, 49, 53; Nathan R 114; Nathan Stone 1-3, 12, 13, 22-23, 25, 33-34, 62-66; Nellie V 72, 95; Olive L 33; Olive R 65-66, 88; Onie F 72, 96; Paulina M 12, 35, 66-68; Pearley Ray, 4, 43, 73; Phebe 5; Phyllis R 94; Polly (Mary) 5; Rachel 20, 37; Rachel E 21, 38; Richard W 94; Robt B 73, 96; Robt W 16, 36; Ronald C 71; Sarah 5-6; Sarah Catherine (1806) 8, 27-29; Sarah C (1929) 26, 38-39, 41; Sarah J 16, 36-37; Sarah Jerusha 8, 21, 37-38, 59; Thomas (1799) 6, 8-11, 13, 18, 21-25, 27, 30, 49; Thomas E 1, 8, 16, 35-36; Virgil L 71, 94; Virgil R 71, 94; Walter K 67; William 39, 71; William H 37; Dr William J 2, 3, 8, 12, 16, 25, 30-35, 48, 62-63, 66; Wm J II 87, 106; Wm J III 13, 106, 114-115; Dr Wm J Merle 2, 65-66, 86-88; Wilson S 26; Winfield 20. Seiders, Paul 95. Sellers, Abram 18. Sharp, Alfred 20; Sarah E 95. Shaw, Mollie 70. Shiner, Isabel, Jacob, Rachel 19. Shipley, 20, 23. Shutt, Charles 83. Siever, Clyde, 92. Silk, Elaine 113. Skean 23. Skillman, Larry, Robt, Valerie 115. Smith, Caleb 5; Daniel 5; Ezra 85; Ezra Jr 85; Frances "Fanny" 8, 21-22, 52; Lloyd 85; Moses 8; Roger 112. Snider, Phebe M 72. Snow, Alonzo 21. Spangler, Joyce 111. Speelman, Arthur 90; Gordon 90, 107; John 90. Spellman, Isabelle 112. Starcher, Dennis 109. Steinmetz, Doanna J 107; Eleanor 71; Floyd 107; Geo A A 92; Geo M 93; Gertie M 90; John R 93; Mae E 93; Martha M 93, 107. Sterrett, Nellie 85, 105; Ollie, 85, 106; Oscar C 85; Veda 85, 106. Stinchcomb, Anna M 93; Evelyn, Jas G, John W, Martha K, Mary K 93. Stokes, Chas 113. Stone, Nathan, Lydia, Mary P, 31. Stover, Harry 115; Owens R 115. Stoyle, Harold C 92, Harry C 92. Stratmoen, Marjorie 106. Stuck, Ardis 73, 96; Brice 73; Clara A 44, 74; Clarence E, Edward L 44, 73; Elizabeth A 44; Harry B, John C, 44, 74; Margaret E 74; Mary E 30, 44, 72; Pauline B 74, 96; Ray H 73, 96; Roy 73; Ruth E 74; Thos W 44, 74; Wm J 26, 41, 44; Wm E (1921) 96; Willis E 44, 74. Styers, Mabel C 100. Summerfield, Laura S 105. Swan, Ruth 91. Sweet, Helen 103.

Taggert, Ida 84. Taylor 55; Mark 124. Thayer, Carrie M 68, 90; Harriet 90; Harry W 68, 90; Imelda L 90, 107; Lowell 68; Lowell P 90; Marguerite E 90. Torbert, Ronald 113. Totman, Amanda H 81; William 80. Tucker, Bessie P 103, 111; Norma J 103; Rebecca 112; Richard 103, 112; Richard S 112. Truex, Carol D 117. Tucker, Walter W 103.

Ulm, Sarah 37. Underation, Jas S, Robt M 115.

Vance, Harriet 74. Vernon, Ethel 92.

Wagner, 9; Daniel 117; Mr 91. Walker, 106. Wallace, Mr 104. Ward, Chas H 103;Chester, Katherine, Patrick M, Robert B 103; Ruth 104; Thos M 103; Viola M 103, 112; Charlotte M 103, 117. Weathers, 10. Weaver, Emma 91. Webber, Gustave C 31. Werner, Sylvia 107. Wheeler, Cecil 91. Wilkes, John Jr 18. Willan, David B, Jane A, Russell, Sandra S 114. Williams, Jas M 114; John 105; Russell 117; Shirley 105; Thos 117; Wm 18. Wilson, Chas P 108; Clarence H, Clarence Jr, Geo C, Jas L 108. Wilt, Eric 111; Harry E Sr 103; Harry Jr 103, 114; Kathleen 111; Michael 111. Winch, Dorothy, Janet, Martha, Ralph DeW 96. Wise, Carle 101; Christopher 116; Dwight H 101, 109; Jennifer J 116; Molly 116; Ruth A 109, 115; Thomas 109, 116. Wolf, 105. Woodward, Guy, Cressy, Sue, Vicki 113. Woolison, David 49, 83. Work, Helen 87. Wright, Lyman 16-17. Wylie, Arthur M 93.

Young, Emmas 76; Robt E 76; Susan, 26, 39.

Zehner, Madelyn E 100. Zeislot, Elinor R 94. Zimmerman, Daniel 112; Mazzie 76. Zivick (Zivkovich) Jan E, John, 113; John G 114; Marianne D 114; Stephanie L 113

Eckhart Public Library

603 S. Jackson Street Auburn, IN 46706
Phone: 219-925-2414

Patron is responsible for all
material borrowed.

HECKMAN
BINDERY, INC.
Bound-To-Please
MAY 03
N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962

ECKHART PUBLIC LIB.
8401 9100 125 149 0